The area parties of the second

WORKS

LAURENCE STERNE,

COMPLETE IN EIGHT VOLUMES.

CONTAINING

- TRISTRAM SHANDY.
- II. A SENTIMENTAL JOURNEY LY, AND CONTINUATION.

I. THE LIFE AND OPINIONS OF | III. SERMONS .- IV. LETTERS. V. THE FRAGMENT. VI. THE KORAN. THROUGH FRANCE AND ITA-WATCH-COAT.

A LIFE OF THE AUTHOR, WRITTEN BY HIMSELF.

VOL. IV.

EDINBURGH:

PRINTED FOR MUNDELL & SON, PARLIAMENT STAIRS.

WORKS



Salara Carlo

15 00 2000

FIRE OF THE AUTHOR.

aggenen volumeren.

5. ...

EDINBUROH:

PRINTE THE BURDLES OF SOME PARISABLE TABLES

A

SENTIMENTAL JOURNEY

THROUGH

FRANCE AND ITALY.

BY MR. YORICK.

Vol. IV.

A

SENTIMENTAL JOURNEY



France THIY order, faith Contact AL. Ferring

-You have been in kinner to this test equipment through quick apostume with the road bird realisms to the moral bird realisms to the world. Stranger arother the matter with myfelify that encylence were representative to the case and the case arother than the case of the case

reactive and the Action of the property of the

SENTIMENTAL JOURNEY

THROUGH

FRANCE AND ITALY.

THEY order, faid I, this matter better in

—You have been in France? faid my gentleman, turning quick upon me with the most civil triumph in the world. Strange! quoth I, debating the matter with myself, that one-and-twenty miles failing, for 'tis absolutely no farther from Dover to Calais, should give a man these rights.—I'll look into them: so giving up the argument, I went straight to my lodgings, put up half a dozen shirts and a black pair of silk breeches—" the coat I have on," said I, looking at thee sleeve, " will do"—took a place in the Dover stage; and the packet sailing at nine the next morning—by three I had got sat down to my dinner upon a fricassed chicken so incontestably in France, that, had I died that night of an indigestion, the whole world could not have suspended the es-

fects of the * droits d'aubaine—my shirts, and black pair of silk breeches—portmanteau and all, must have gone to the King of France—even the little picture which I have so long worn, and so often have told thee, Eliza, I would carry with me into my grave, would have been torn from my neck. Ungenerous!—to seize upon the wreck of an unwary passenger, whom your subjects have beckon'd to their coast.—By heaven! Sire, it is not well done; and much does it grieve me, 'tis the monarch of a people so civilized and courteous, and so renown'd for sentiment and fine feelings, that I have to reason with—But I have scarce set a foot in your dominions.

lauovadi jolika ka CALAIS.

WHEN I had finish'd my dinner, and drank the King of France's health, to satisfy my mind that I bore him no spleen, but, on the contrary, high honour for the humanity of his temper——I rose up an inch taller for the accommodation.

No—faid I—the Bourbon is by no means a cruel race: they may be missed like other people; but there is a mildness in their blood. As I acknowledged this, I felt a suffusion of a finer kind upon my cheek—more warm and friendly to man, than what Burgundy (at least of two livres a bottle, which

^{*} All the effects of strangers (Swifs and Scotch excepted) dying in France, are seized by virtue of this law, though the heir be upon the spot—the profit of these contingencies being farm'd, there is no redress.

was fuch as I had been drinking) could have produced.

—Just God! faid I, kicking my portmanteau afide, what is there in this world's goods which should sharpen our spirits, and make so many kind-hearted brethren of us, fall out so cruelly as we do by the way?

When man is at peace with man, how much lighter than a feather is the heaviest of metals in his hand! he pulls out his purse, and, holding it airily and uncompress'd, looks round him, as if he fought for an object to share it with.—In doing this I selt every vessel in my frame dilate—the arteries beat all cheerily together, and every power which sustained life, performed it with so little friction, that 'twould have consounded the most physical precieuse in France: with all her materialism, she could scarce have called me a machine.—

I'm confident, faid I to myfelf, I should have overset her creed.

The accession of that idea, carried nature, at that time, as high as she could go—I was at peace with the world before, and this finished the treaty with myself—

-Now, was I a King of France, cried I—what a moment for an orphan to have begg'd his father's portmanteau of me!

was in them, which feemed more temper d by courtely than years, could NOM SHT than fixty

Truth might he between the was certainly fixty five; and the general air of his countenance, not-I Han fcaree utter'd the words, when a poor monk of the order of St. Francis came into the room to beg fomething for his convent. No man cares to have his wirtues the sport of contingencies-or one man may be generous as another man is puiffantfed non quo ad banc or be it as it may for there is no regular reasoning upon the ebbs and slows of our humours; they may depend upon the fame causes, for aught I know, which influence the tides themselves twould oft be no discredit to us, to suppose it was so: I'm sure, at least for myself, that in many a case I should be more highly fatisfied, to have it faid by the world, " I had an affair with the "moon, in which there was neither fin nor shame," than have it pass altogether as my own act and deed, wherein there was fo much of both. wi tol again to

But be this as it may. The moment I cast my eves upon him, I was predetermined not to give him a fingle fous, and accordingly I put my purfe in my pocket button'd it up-fet myself a little more upon my centre, and advanced up gravely to him: there was fomething, I fear, forbidding in my look: I have his figure this moment before my eyes, and think there was that in it which deferved better.

The monk, as I judged from the break in his tonfure, a few featter'd white hairs upon his temples, being all that remained of it, might be about feventy-but from his eyes, and that fort of fire which

was in them, which seemed more temper'd by courtesy than years, could be no more than sixty—

Truth might lie between—He was certainly sixtyfive; and the general air of his countenance, notwithstanding something seem'd to have been planting wrinkles in it before their time, agreed to the
accounts as a description of the second seemed to the

It was one of those heads which Guido has often painted—mild, pale—penetrating, free from all common-place ideas of fat contented ignorance looking downwards upon the earth—it look'd forwards; but look'd, as if it look'd at something beyond this world. How one of his order came by it, heaven above, who let it fall upon a monk's shoulders, best knows; but it would have suited a Bramin; and had I met it upon the plains of Indostan, I had reverenced it.

The rest of his outline may be given in a sew strokes; one might put it into the hands of any one to design, for 'twas neither elegant or otherwise, but as character and expression made it so: it was a thin, spare form, something above the common size, if it lost not the distinction by a bend forward in the figure, but it was the attitude of Entreaty; and as it now stands presented to my imagination, it gain'd more than it lost by it.

When he had enter'd the room three paces, he flood still; and laying his left hand upon his breast (a slender white staff with which he journey'd being in his right)—when I had got close up to him, he introduced himself with the little story of the wants of his convent, and she poverty of his order—and

Loore is onicity

pour the hand a time and the horse to

did it with so simple a grace—and such an air of deprecation was there in the whole cast of his look and figure—I was bewitch'd not to have been struck with it—

—A better reason was, I had predetermined not to give him a single sous.

THE MONK.

CALAIS.

Tis very true, faid I, replying to a cast up-wards with his eyes, with which he had concluded his address—'tis very true—and heaven be their resource who have no other but the charity of the world, the stock of which, I fear, is no way sufficient for the many great claims which are hourly made upon it.

As I pronounced the words great claims, he gave a flight glance with his eye downwards upon the fleeve of his tunic—I felt the full force of the appeal—I acknowledge it, faid I—a coarse habit, and that but once in three years, with meagre diet—are no great matters; and the true point of pity is, as they can be earn'd in the world with so little industry, that your order should wish to procure them, by pressing upon a fund which is the property of the lame, the blind, the aged, and the infirm—the captive who lies down counting over and over again the days of his afslictions, languishes also for his share of it; and had you been of the order of mercy, instead of the order of St. Francis, poor as I am,

continued I, pointing at my portmanteau, full cheerfully should it have been open'd to you, for the ranfom of the unfortunate-The monk made me a bow -but of all others, refumed I, the unfortunate of our own country, furely, have the first rights; and I have left thousands in distress upon our own fhore-The monk gave a cordial wave with his head-as much as to fay, No doubt there is mifery enough in every corner of the world, as well as within our convent. But we distinguish, said I, laying my hand upon the fleeve of his tunic, in return for his appeal-we distinguish, my good facter! betwixt those who wish only to eat the bread of their own labour-and those who eat the bread of other people's, and have no other plan in life, but to get through it in floth and ignorance, for the love of God.

The poor Franciscan made no reply: a hectic of a moment pass'd across his cheek, but could not tarry—Nature seemed to have had done with her resentments in him; he showed none—but letting his staff fall within his arm, he press'd both his hands with resignation upon his breast, and retired.

THE MONK.

CALAIS.

My heart smote me the moment he shut the door—Psha! said I, with an air of carelessness, three several times—but it would not do: every ungracious syllable I had uttered, crowded back into my

imagination; I reflected, I had no right over the poor Franciscan, but to deny him; and that the purishment of that was enough to the disappointed, without the addition of unkind language—I confider'd his grey hairs—his courteous figure seem'd to re-enter, and gently ask me what injury he had done me?—and why I could use them thus?—I would have given twenty livres for an advocate—I have behaved very ill, said I within myself; but I have only just set out upon my travels, and shall learn better manners as I get along.

THE DESOBLIGEANT.

ner! by laying hand and states and inequality of line

nons to work out his "cale, and to fallam his lund; WHEN a man is discontented with himself, it has one advantage however, that it puts him into an excellent frame of mind for making a bargain. Now, there being no travelling through France and Italy without a chaife and nature generally prompting us to the thing we are fitteft for, I walk'd out into the coach-yard, to buy or hire fomething of that kind to my purpose : an old * Desobligeant in the farthest corner of the court, hit my fancy at first fight: so I instantly got into it, and finding it in tolerable harmony with my feelings. I ordered the waiter to call Monfieur Dessein the master of the hôtel-but Monfieur Deffein being gone to vespers, and not caring to face the Franciscan, whom I saw on the opposite side of the court, in conference with a lady just

A chaile to called in France, from its holding but one perion.

arrived at the inn—I drew the taffeta curtain bewixt us, and being determined to write my journey, I took out my pen and ink, and wrote the preface to it in the Defabligeant, builded to do have an apodd w

co-re-enter, and gently off, me what injury he had done me de----the way I could use them thus

I and a list on order to the way bounded aven I

In must have been observed by many a peripatetic philosopher, That Nature has fet up, by her own unquestionable authority, certain boundaries and fences to circumscribe the discontent of man: she has effected her purpose in the quietest and easiest manner, by laying him under almost insuperable obligations to work out his ease, and to fustain his sufferings at home. It is there only that she has provided him with the most suitable objects to partake of his happiness, and bear a part of that burden, which, in all countries and ages, has ever been too heavy for one pair of shoulders. 'Tis true, we are endued with an imperfect power of spreading our happiness sometimes beyond her limits, but 'tis fo ordered, that from the want of languages, connections, and dependencies, and from the difference in education, customs and habits, we lie under fo many impediments in communicating our fenfations out of our own fphere, 26 often amount to a total impossibility.

It will always follow from hence, that the balance of sentimental commerce is always against the expatriated adventurer; he must buy what he has little-occasion for, at their own price—his conversation

will feldom be taken in exchange for theirs, without a large discount—and this, by the by, eternally driving him into the hands of more equitable brokers for such conversation as he can find, it requires no great spirit of divination to guess at his party.——

This brings me to my point; and naturally leads me (if the see-saw of this Desobligeant will but let me get on) into the efficient as well as the final causes of travelling—

Your idle people, that leave their native country, and go abroad, for some reason or reasons, which may be derived from one of these general causes—

Infirmity of body,
Imbecility of the mind, or
Inevitable necessity.

The two first include all those who travel by land or by water, labouring with pride, curiosity, vanity, or spleen, subdivided and combined in infinitum.

The third class includes the whole army of peregrine martyrs; more especially those travellers who set out upon their travels with the benefit of the Clergy, either as delinquents travelling under the direction of governors, recommended by the magistrate —or young gentlemen transported by the cruelty of parents and guardians, and travelling under the direction of governors recommended by Oxford, Aberdeen, and Glasgow.

There is a fourth class, but their number is so small that they would not deserve a distinction, was it not necessary in a work of this nature to observe the greatest precision and nicety, to avoid a confusion of character. And these men I speak of, are

fuch as cross the seas, and sojourn in a land of strangers, with a view of saving money for various reasons, and upon various pretences: but as they might also save themselves and others a great deal of unnecessary trouble, by saving their money at home—and as their reasons for travelling are the least complex of any other species of emigrants, I shall distinguish these gentlemen by the name of

Simple Travellers.

Thus, the whole circle of travellers may be reduced to the following beads:

Idle Travellers,
Inquifitive Travellers,
Lying Travellers,
Proud Travellers,
Vain Travellers,
Splenetic Travellers.

Splenetic Travellers.

Then follow the Travellers of Necessity:

The delinquent and felonious Traveller,

The unfortunate and innocent Traveller,

The simple Traveller,

Aud last of all (if you please) The Sentimental Traveller,

(meaning thereby myself) who have travell'd, and of which I am now sitting down to give an account—as much out of Necessity and the besoin de voyager, as any one in the class.

I am well aware, at the fame time, as both my travels and observations will be altogether of a different cast from any of my forerunners; that I might have insisted upon a whole niche entirely to myself—but I should break in upon the confines of

the Vain Traveller, in wishing to draw attention to wards me, till I have some better grounds for it that the mere Novelty of my Vehicles van as are of yound

It is sufficient for my reader, if he has been a traveller himself, that with study and resection hereupon, he may be able to determine his own place and rank in the catalogue—it will be one step towards knowing himself; as it is great odds, but he retains some tincture and resemblance of what he imbibed or carried out, to the present hour.

The man who first transplanted the grape of Burgundy to the Cape of Good Hope (observe he was a Dutchman), never dreamt of drinking the same wine at the Cape that the same grape produced upon the French mountains-he was too phlegmatic for that -but undoubtedly he expected to drink fome fort of vinous liquor; but whether good, bad or indifferent he knew enough of this world, to know that it did not depend upon his choice, but that what is generally called chance was to decide his fuccess: however, he hoped for the best; and in these hopes, by an intemperate confidence in the fortitude of his head, and the depth of his discretion, Mynheer might posfibly overset both in his new vineyard; and by difcovering his nakedness, become a laughing stock to his peopless we throw while stom ad your associated add

Even so it fares with the poor Traveller, sailing and posting through the politer kingdoms of the globe, in pursuit of knowledge and improvements.

Knowledge and improvements are to be got by failing and posting for that purpose; but whether useful knowledge and real improvements is all a lot-

tery and even where the adventurer is fuccefsful. the acquired stock must be used with caution and for briety to turn to any profit but as the chances run predigiously the other way, both as to the acquisition and application, I am of opinion, that a man would act as wifely, if he could prevail upon himfelf to live contented without foreign knowledge, or foreign improvements, especially if he lives in a country that has no absolute want of either and indeed, much grief of heart has it oft and many a time cost me, when I have observed how many a foul step the inquisitive Traveller has measured, to see fights, and look into discoveries; all which, as Sancho Pança faid to Don Quixote, they might have feen dry-shod, at home It is an age so full of light, that there is scarce a country or corner of Europe, whose beams are not croffed and interchanged with others Knowledge, in most of its branches, and in most affairs, is like music in an Italian street, whereof those may partake who pay nothing-But there is no nation under heaven, --- and God is my record (before whose tribunal I must one day come and give an account of this work)-that I do not speak it vauntingly-But there is no nation under Heaven, abounding with more variety of learning-where the sciences may be more fitly woo'd, or more surely won, than here where art is encouraged, and will foon rife high-where Nature (take her altogether) has fo little to answer for -and, to close all, where there is more wit and variety of character to. feed the mind with Where then, my dear countrymenijare woulgoing and real has splotwood hats

Your most obedient servant, said I, skipping out of it, and pulling off my hat—We were wondering, said one of them, who, I found, was an inquisitive Traveller—what could occasion its motion—Twas the agitation, said I coolly, of writing a presace—I never heard, said the other, who was a simple Traveller, of a presace wrote in a Desobligeant.—It would have been better, said I, in a Vis-à-Vis.

—As an Englishman does not travel to see Englishmen, I retired to my room.

CALAIS.

I PERCEIVED that fomething darken'd the paffage more than myself as I stepp'd along it to my room; it was effectually Monf. Dessein, the master of the hôtel, who had just returned from vespers, and, with his hat under his arm, was most complaifantly following me, to put me in mind of my wants. I had wrote myself pretty well out of conceit with the Desobligeant; and Monf. Dessein speaking of it, with a fhrug, as if it would no way fuit me, it immediately ftruck my fancy that it belonged to some innocent Traveller, who, on his return home, had left it to Monf. Dessein's honour, to make the most of. Four months had elapfed fince it had finish'd its career of Europe in the corner of Monf. Deffein's coach-yard; and having fallied out from thence but a vampt-up business at the first, though it had been twice taken to pieces on Mount Sennis, it had not profited much by its adventures—but by none fo little as the standing so many months unpitied in the corner of Mons. Dessein's coach-yard. Much indeed was not to be said for it—but something might—and when a few words will rescue misery out of her distress, I hate the man who can be a churl of them.

—Now, was I the master of this hôtel, said I, laying the point of my fore-finger on Mons. Dessein's breast, I would inevitably make a point of getting rid of this unfortunate Desobligeant—it stands swinging reproaches at you every time you pass by it—

Mon Dieu! said Mons. Dessein—I have no interest ——Except the interest, said I, which men of a certain turn of mind take, Mons. Dessein, in their own sensations—I'm persuaded, to a man who seels for others as well as for himself, every rainy night, disguise it as you will, must cast a damp upon your spirits—You suffer, Mons. Dessein, as much as the machine.

I have always observed, when there is as much four as fweet in a compliment, that an Englishman is eternally at a loss within himself, whether to take it, or let it alone: a Frenchman never is: Mons. Dessein made me a bow.

C'est bien vrai, said he—But in this case, I should only exchange one disquietude for another, and with loss: sigure to yourself, my dear Sir, that in giving you a chaise which would fall to pieces before you had got half way to Paris—sigure to yourself how much I would suffer, in giving an ill impression of myself to a man of honour, and lying at the mercy, as I must do, d'un homme d'esprit.

The dofe was made up exactly after my own pre-

prefeription; so I could not help taking it—and returning Mons. Deffein his bow, without more ca-fuiftry, we walk'd together towards his Remise, to wtake a view of his magazine of chaises wolld bear and a bad and a property of the bad and a bad and a property of the bad and a bad and a property of the bad and a bad and a property of the bad and a bad and a property of the bad and a bad and a property of the bad and a bad and a bad and a property of the bad and a bad and a bad and a bad a

black pair of fill gloves open only at the thumb and two fore-fingers, THERICAL THE COURT PROPERTY.

and I led her up to the door dil the Respike I. Mondeur Deffen had marked the key above thing

It must needs be a hostile kind of a world, when the buyer (if it be but of a forry post chaise) cannot go forth with the feller thereof into the fireet to terminate the difference betwixt them, but he inflantly falls into the fame frame of mind, and views his conventionist with the same fort of eye, as if he was going along with him to Hyde-park corner to fight a duel. For my own part, being but a poor fwordsman, and no way a match for Monf. Deffein, I felt the rotation of all the movements within me, to which the fituation is incident-I looked at Monf. Deffein through and through-eyed him as he walk'd along in profile—then en face—thought he look'd like a Jew-then a Turk-diffiked his wig curfed him by my gods-withed him at the devilds hanne

And is all this to be lighted up in the heart for a beggarly account of three or four louis d'ors, which is the most I can be over-reached in?

Base passion! said I, turning myself about, as a man naturally does upon a sudden reverse of sentiment—base, ungentle passion! thy hand is against every man, and every man's hand against thee—Heaven

226

W

n

11

20

6

-

10

13

4

forbid! faid she, raising her hand up to her sorehead, for I had turned sull in front upon the lady
whom I had seen in conference with the monk—
she had followed us unperceived—Heaven forbid,
indeed! faid I, offering her my own—she had a
black pair of silk gloves open only at the thumb and
two fore-singers, so accepted it without reserve—
and I led her up to the door of the Remise.

Monsieur Dessein had diabled the key above fifty times before he found out he had come with a wrong one in his hand: we were as impatient as himself to have it open'd; and so attentive to the obstacle, that I continued holding her hand almost without knowing it; so that Mons. Dessein lest us together with her hand in mine, and with our faces turned towards the door of the Remise, and said he would be back in five minutes.

Now, a colloquy of five minutes, in fuch a fituation, is worth one of as many ages, with your faces
turned towards the street: in the latter case, 'tis
drawn from the objects and occurrences without—
when your eyes are fixed upon a dead blank—you
draw purely from yourselves. A silence of a single
moment upon Mons. Dessein's leaving us, had been
fatal to the situation—she had infallibly turned about
for I begun the conversation instantly.

But what were the temptations (as I write not to apologize for the weaknesses of my heart in this tour,—but to give an account of them)—shall be described with the same simplicity with which I a felt them.

man, and every man's hand against thee --- Heaven

THE REMISE DOOR.

CALAIS.

When I told the reader that I did not care to get out of the Defobligeant, because I saw the monk in close conference with a lady just arrived at the inn—I told him the truth; but I did not tell him the whole truth; for I was full as much restrained by the appearance and figure of the lady he was talking to. Suspicion crossed my brain, and said, he was telling her what had passed; something jarred upon it within me—I wished him at his convent.

When the heart flies out before the understanding, it saves the judgment a world of pains—I was certain she was of a better order of beings—however, I thought no more of her, but went on and wrote my preface.

The impression returned upon my encounter with her in the street; a guarded frankness with which she gave me her hand, showed, I thought, her good education and her good sense; and as I led her on, I selt a pleasurable ductility about her, which spread a calmness over all my spirits—

-Good God! how a man might lead fuch a creature as this round the world with him.

I had not yet seen her face—'twas not material; for the drawing was instantly set about, and long before we had got to the door of the Remise, Fancy had finish'd the whole head, and pleased herself as much with its sitting her goddess, as if she had dived into the Tiber for it—but thou art a seduced and a

feducing flut; and albeit thou cheatest us seven times a day with thy pictures and images, yet with so many charms dost thou do it, and thou deckest out thy pictures in the shapes of so many angels of light, 'tis a shame to break with thee.

et

n

n

e.

y

e

d

1

3

-

d

1

1

1

When we had got to the door of the Remife, the withdrew her hand from across her forehead, and let me see the original-it was a face of about fix-andtwenty-of a clear transparent brown, simply set off without rouge or powder-it was not critically handsome, but there was that in it, which, in the frame of mind I was in, attached me much more to it-it was interesting; I fancied it wore the characters of a widow'd look, and in that flate of its declenfion, which had paffed the two first paroxysms of sorrow, and was quietly beginning to reconcile itself to its loss-but a thoufand other distresses might have traced the same lines; I wish'd to know what they had been-and was ready to inquire (had the same bon ton of conversation permitted, as in the days of Esdras)-"What aileth thee? and why art thou disquieted? " and why is thy understanding troubled?"- In a word, I felt benevolence for her; and refolved fome way or other to throw in my mite of courtely-if not of fervice.

Such were my temptations—and in this difpofition to give way to them, was I left alone with the lady, with her hand in mine, and with our faces both turned closer to the door of the Remise than what was absolutely necessary. to pair of a thecpile interiority to milerably in my

The triumphs of a true feminine heart are fliore

THE REMISE DOOR.

spon thefe difcomfite CIAIAAn a veru few feconds fire

This certainly, fair lady! faid I, raising her hand up a little lightly as I began, must be one of Fortune's whimsical doings; to take two utter strangers by their hands—of different sexes, and, perhaps, from different corners of the globe, and, in one moment, place them together in such a cordial situation, as friendship herself could scarce have atchieved for them, had she projected it for a month.

—And your reflection upon it, shows how much, Monsieur, she has embarrassed you by the adventure—

When the situation is what she should wish, nothing is so ill timed as to hint at the circumstances which make it so: you thank Fortune, continued she—you had reason—the heart knew it, and was satisfied; and who but an English philosopher would have sent notice of it to the brain, to reverse the judgment.

In faying this, she disengaged her hand with a look which I thought a sufficient commentary upon the text.

It is a miserable picture which I am going to give of the weakness of my heart, by owning, that it suffered a pain, which worthier occasions could not have inslicted. I was mortified with the loss of her hand, and the manner in which I had lost it, carried neither oil nor wine to the wound: I never selt the pain of a sheepish inferiority so miserably in my life.

The triumphs of a true feminine heart are short upon these discomsitures. In a very sew seconds she laid her hand upon the cust of my coat, in order to sinish her reply; so, some way or other, God knows how, I regained my situation.

by their headen of different

-She had nothing to add.

d

-

rs

5,

C

.

-

1,

.

S

d

d

r

e

2

n

e

t

r

d

t

I forthwith began to model a different conversation for the lady, thinking, from the spirit as well
moral of this, that I had been mistaken in her character; but upon turning her face towards me, the
spirit which had animated the reply was sled—the
muscles relax'd, and I beheld the same unprotected
look of distress which first won me to her interest
—melancholy! to see such sprightliness the prey
of sorrow.—I pitied her from my soul; and, though
it may seem ridiculous enough to a torpid heart—I
could have taken her into my arms, and cherished
her, though it was in the open street, without
blushing.

The pullations of the arteries along my fingers pressing across hers, told her what was passing within me: she looked down——a silence of some moments followed.

I fear, in this interval, I must have made some slight efforts towards a closer compression of her hand, from a subtle sensation I felt in the palm of my own—not as if she was going to withdraw hers—but as if she thought about it—and I had infal-

libly lost it a second time, had not instinct more than reason, directed me to the last resource in these dangers—to hold it loosely, and in a manner as if I was every moment going to release it, of myself; so she lot it continue, till Monsieur Dessein returned with the key; and, in the mean time, I set myself to consider how I should undo the ill impressions which the poor monk's story, in case he had told it her, must have planted in her breast against me.

THE SNUFF-BOX.

CALAIS. A THEO WHAT HO LET

eitheanna relife and the THE good old monk was within fix paces of us, as the idea of him cross'd my mind; and was advancing towards us a little out of the line, as if uncertain whether he should break in upon us or no.-He stopp'd, however, as foon as he came up to us, with a world of frankness; and having a horn snuffbox in his hand, he presented it open to me-You shall taste mine-faid I, pulling out my box (which was a fmall tortoife one) and putting it into his hand-'Tis most excellent, faid the monk: Then do me the favour, I replied, to accept of the box and all, and when you take a pinch out of it, sometimes recollect it was the peace-offering of a man who once used you unkindly, but not from his heart.

The poor monk blush'd as red as scarlet. Mon Dieu! said he, pressing his hands together—you never used me unkindly. I should think, said the

lady, he is not likely. I blush'd in my turn; but from what movements, I leave to the few who feel to analyze—Excuse me, Madam, replied I—I treated him most unkindly; and from no provocations—'Tis impossible, said the lady. My God! cried the monk, with a warmth of affeveration which seemed not to belong to him—the sault was in me, and in the indiscretion of my zeal—The lady opposed it, and I joined with her in maintaining it was impossible, that a spirit so regulated as his, could give offence to any.

I knew not that contention could be rendered fo fweet and pleafurable a thing to the nerves as I then felt it. We remained filent, without any fensation of that foolish pain which takes place, when, in such a circle, you look for ten minutes in one another's faces without faying a word. Whilft this lafted, the monk rubb'd his horn box upon the fleeve of his tunic; and as foon as it had acquired a little air of brightness by the friction-he made a low bow, and faid, 'twas too late to fay whether it was the weakness or goodness of our tempers which had involved us in this contest-but be it as it would-he begg'd we might exchange boxes-In faying this, he prefented his to me with one hand, as he took mine from me in the other; and having kis'd itwith a stream of good nature in his eyes, he put it into his bosom-and took his leave.

I guard this box, as I would the instrumental parts of my religion, to help my mind on to something better: in truth, I seldom go abroad without it; and oft and many a time have I called up by it

1

2

1

S

u

e

the courteous spirit of its owner to regulate my own, in the jostlings of the world; they had found sull employment for his, as I learnt from his story, till about the forty-fifth year of his age, when, upon some military services ill requited, and meeting at the same time with a disappointment in the tenderest of passions, he abandon'd the sword and the sex together, and took sanctuary, not so much in his convent, as in himself.

I feel a damp upon my spirits, as I am going to add, that, in my last return through Calais, upon inquiring after father Lorenzo, I heard he had been dead near three months, and was buried, not in his convent, but, according to his defire, in a little cemetery belonging to it, about two leagues off: I had a strong defire to see where they had laid himwhen, upon pulling out his little horn box, as I fat by his grave, and plucking up a nettle or two at the head of it, which had no bufiness to grow there, they all ftruck together fo forcibly upon my affections, that I burst into a flood of tears-but I am as weak as a woman; and I beg the world not to archell englished a least a fmile, but pity me. Pero Grodley vinterin anym ne viceapoiq tien

THE REMISE DOOR.

CALAIS.

I HAD never quitted the lady's hand all this time; and had held it so long, that it would have been indecent to have let it go, without first pressing it to my lips: the blood and spirits, which had suffer'd

a revultion from her, crowded back to her, as I did it it have been band bad with a bird with to again of all me

Now, the two travellers, who had spoke to me in the coach-yard, happening at that crisis to be passing by, and observing our communications, naturally took it into their heads, that we must be man and wife, at least; fo, stopping as foon as they came up to the door of the Remise, the one of them, who was the inquisitive traveller, ask'd us if we set out for Paris the next morning? --- I could only answer for myself, I said; and the lady added, she was for Amiens. We dined there yesterday, said the simple traveller-You go directly through the town, added the other, in your road to Paris. I was going to return a thousand thanks for the intelligence, that Amiens was in the road to Paris; but, upon pulling out my poor monk's little horn box to take a pinch of fnuff-I made them a quiet bow, and wished them a good passage to Dover-they left us alone-

-Now, where would be the harm, faid I to my-felf, if I was to beg of this distressed lady to accept of half of my chaise?——and what mighty mischief could ensue?

Every dirty passion, and bad propensity in my nature, took the alarm, as I stated the proposition—It will oblige you to have a third horse, said AVARICE, which will put twenty livres out of our pocket—You know not what she is, said Caution—or what scrapes the affair may draw you into, whisper'd COWARDICE—

Depend upon it, Yorick! faid Discretion, 'twill

tallet and don't wine fullet

be faid you went off with a mistress, and came by affignation to Calais for that purpose—

—You can never after, cried HYPOCRISY aloud, show your face in the world—or rise, quoth MEAN-NESS, in the church—or be any thing in it, said PRIDE, but a lousy prebendary.

—But 'tis a civil thing, faid I—and as I generally act from the first impulse, and therefore seldom listen to these cabals, which serve no purpose, that I know of, but to encompass the heart with adamant—I turned instantly about to the lady—

But she had glided off unperceived, as the cause was pleading, and had made ten or a dozen paces down the street by the time I had made the determination; fo I fet off after her with a long stride, to make her the proposal with the best address I was mafter of; but observing she walked with her cheek half resting upon the palm of her hand-with the flow, fhort-measur'd step of thoughtfulness, and with her eyes, as she went step by step, fix'd upon the ground, it struck me, she was trying the same cause herself .- God help her! faid I, she has some mother-in-law, or tartufish aunt, or nonsensical old woman, to confult upon the occasion, as well as myfelf: fo not caring to interrupt the processe, and deeming it more gallant to take her at discretion than by furprife, I faced about, and took a short turn or two before the door of the Remise, whilst she walk'd muling on one fide. thing was impossible.

A little French desonaire captain, who came dailing down the fireet, Thoused me it was the caffelt tlang in the world to repend in the betweet us, jult as the

IN THE STREET. Of moisinging You can never after, cried Hypoceter aloud

how your face in the seraras or rife, quoth Mean

HAVING, on first fight of the lady, settled the affair in my fancy, " that she was of the better or-" der of beings"—and then laid it down as a fecond axiom, as indisputable as the first, that she was a widow, and wore a character of diffress-I went no farther; I got ground enough for the lituation which pleafed me-and had the remained close beside my elbow till midnight, I should have held true to my fystem, and considered her only under that general idea.

She had scarce got twenty paces distant from me, ere fomething within me called out for a more particular inquiry—it brought on the idea of a farther feparation I might possibly never see her more the heart is for faving what it can; and I wanted the traces through which my wishes might find their way to her, in case I should never rejoin her myself: in a word, I wish'd to know her name-her family's-her condition; and as I knew the place to which she was going, I wanted to know from whence she came; but there was no coming at all this intelligence; a hundred little delicacies stood in the I form'd a score different plans—there was no fuch thing as a man's asking her directly-the thing was impossible.

A little French debonaire captain, who came dancing down the street, showed me it was the easiest thing in the world; for popping in betwixt us, just as the

lady was returning back to the door of the Remise, he introduced himself to my acquaintance, and, before he had well got announced, begg'd I would do him the honour to prefent him to the lady-I had not been presented myself-fo turning about to her, he did it just as well by asking her, if she had come from Paris ?-No: fhe was going that route, the faid .- Vous n'étez pas de Londre ?- She was not. the replied .- Then Madame must have come thro' Flanders-Apparenment vous êtez Flammande? faid the French captain .- The lady answered, she was. -Peut-être de Liste? added he-She faid, she was not of Lifle.-Nor Arras ?-nor Cambray ?-nor Ghent ?---nor Bruffels? She answered, she was of her R into whole hears then deal sould Bruffels.

He had had the honour, he faid, to be at the bombardment of it last war—that it was finely situated, pour cela—and full of noblesse when the Imperialists were driven out by the French—(the lady made a slight curtsy) so giving her an account of the affair, and of the share he had in it—he begg'd the honour to know her name—so made his bow.

—Et Madame a fon Mari?—faid he, looking back when he had made two steps—and, without staying for an answer—danced down the street.

Had I served seven years apprenticeship to good breeding; I could not have done as much.

arm, to ftep in-The lady helitated that a teroad and ftepp'd in and the waiter that someon betkething to fpeak to Mon. Deflere, he shot the door of

have upon us, and left as.

ady was returning back to the door of the Renni-

fore he had well got anaryaxod, begg'd I would do

As the little French captain left us, Mons. Dessein came up with the key of the Remise in his hand, and forthwith let us into his magazine of chaises.

The first object which caught my eye, as Mons-Dessein open'd the door of the Remise, was another old tatter'd Desobligeant: and notwithstanding it was the exact picture of that which had hit my fancy so much in the coach-yard but an hour before—the very sight of it stirr'd up a disagreeable sensation within me now; and I thought 'twas a churlish beast into whose heart the idea could first enter, to construct such a machine; nor had I much more charity for the man who could think of using it.

I observed the lady was as little taken with it as myself: so Mons. Dessein led us on to a couple of chaises which stood abreast; telling us, as he recommended them, that they had been purchased by my Lord A. and B. to go the grand tour, but had gone no farther than Paris, so were in all respects as good as new—They were too good—fo I pass'd on to a third, which stood behind, and forthwith began to chaffer for the price—But 'twill scarce hold two, said I, opening the door and getting in—Have the goodness, Madam, said Mons. Dessein, offering his arm, to step in—The lady hesitated half a second, and stepp'd in; and the waiter that moment beckoning to speak to Mons. Dessein, he shut the door of the chaise upon us, and left us.

ten times worfe frighten'd than hurt by the very re-

C'Est bien comique, 'tis very droll, said the lady smiling, from the reflection that this was the second time we had been left together by a parcel of non-sensical contingencies—dest bien comique, said she—

There wants nothing, said I, to make it so, but the comic use which the gallantry of a Frenchman would put it to—to make love the first moment, and an offer of his person the second.

Tis their fort, replied the lady.

It is supposed so at least—and how it has come to pass, continued I, I know not; but they have certainly got the credit of understanding more of love, and making it better than any other nation upon earth: but for my own part, I think them errant bunglers, and in truth the worst set of marksmen that ever tried Cupid's patience.

To think of making love by fentiments!

I should as soon think of making a genteel suit of clothes out of remnants:—and to do it—pop—at first light by declaration—is submitting the offer and themselves with it, to be sifted, with all their pours and contres, by an unheated mind.

The lady attended as if the expected I should go

Consider then, Madam, continued I, laying my

That grave people hate Love for the name's fake—
That felfish people hate it for their own

Hypocrites for heaven's-

And that all of us, both old and young, being ten times worse frighten'd than hurt by the very re-

What a want of knowledge in this branch of commerce a man betrays, whoever lets the word come out of his lips, till an hour or two at least after the time that his filence upon it becomes tormenting. A course of small, quiet attentions, not so pointed as to alarm—nor so vague as to be misunderstood, with now and then a look of kindness, and little or nothing said upon it—leaves Nature for your mistress, and she fashions it to her mind—

Then I folemnly declare, faid the lady, blufhing

you have been making love to me all this while.

THE REMISE.

certainly not the credit of anaerflanding more of

remitted by tor CALAIS. The applicated

Monsieur Dessein came back to let us out of the chaise, and acquaint the lady, Count de L, her brother, was just arrived at the hotel. Though I had infinite good-will for the lady, I cannot say, that I rejoiced in my heart at the event—and could not help telling her so—for it is satal to a proposal, Madam, said I, that I was going to make to you—

—You need not tell me what the propofal was, faid she, laying her hand upon both mine, as she interrupted me.—A man, my good Sir, has seldom an offer of kindness to make to a woman, but she has a presentiment of it some moments before—

Nature arms her with it, said I, for immediate preservation—But I think, said she, looking in my face, I had no evil to apprehend—and, to deal frankly with you, had determined to accept it.—If I had — (she stopped a moment)—I believe your goodwill would have drawn a story from me, which would have made pity the only dangerous thing in the journey.

In faying this, the fuffered me to kiss her hand twice, and with a look of sensibility, mixed with a concern, she got out of the chaise—and bid adieu.

and not do better, I would be that then the

IN THE STREET.

CALAIS. 101 y bord to mis 15579

I NEVER finished a twelve guinea bargain so expeditiously in my life: my time seemed heavy upon the loss of the lady, and knowing every moment of it would be as two, till I put myself into motion—I ordered post-horses directly, and walked towards the hotel.

Lord! faid I, hearing the town-clock strike four, and recollecting that I had been little more than a fingle hour in Calais—

What a large volume of adventures may be grafped within this little span of life by him who interests his heart in every thing, and who, having eyes to see what time and chance are perpetually holding out to him as he journeyeth on his way, misses nothing he can fairly lay his hands on-

--- If this wont turn out fomething---- another

will—no matter—'tis an effay upon human nature
—I get my labour for my pains—'tis enough—the
pleasure of the experiment has kept my senses, and
the best part of my blood awake, and laid the gross
to sleep.

I pity the man who can travel from Dun to Beerfleeba, and cry, 'Tis all barren—and so it is; and so is
all the world to him who will not cultivate the fruits
it offers. I declare, said I, clapping my hands cheerily together, that, was I in a desert, I would find out
wherewith in it to call forth my affections—If I
could not do better, I would fasten them upon some
sweet myrtle, or seek some melancholy cypress to
connect myself to—I would court their shade, and
greet them kindly for their protection—I would cut
my name upon them, and swear they were the loveliest trees throughout the desert: if their leaves wither'd, I would teach myself to mourn; and when
they rejoiced, I would rejoice along with them.

The learned SMELFUNGUS travelled from Boulogne to Paris—from Paris to Rome—and so on—but he set out with the spleen and jaundice, and every object he pass'd by was discoloured or distorted—He wrote an account of them, but 'twas nothing but the account of his miserable seelings.

I met Smelfungus in the grand portico of the Pantheon—he was just coming out of it—'Tis nothing but a huge cock-pit, said he—I wish you had said nothing worse of the Venus of Medicis, replied I—for, in passing through Florence, I had heard he had sallen foul upon the goddess, and used her worse than a common firumpet, without the least provocation in nature.

I popp'd upon Smelfungus again at Turin, in his return home; and a fad tale of forrowful adventures he had to tell, "wherein he spoke of moving acci"dents by flood and field, and of the cannibals "which each other eat: the Anthropophagi"—
he had been flay'd alive, and bedevil'd, and used worse than St. Bartholomew, at every stage he had come at—

You had better tell it, faid I, to your physician.

Mundungus, with an immense fortune, made the whole tour; going on from Rome to Naples—from Naples to Venice—from Venice to Vienna—to Dresden, to Berlin, without one generous connection or pleasurable anecdote to tell of; but he had travelled straight on, looking neither to his right hand nor his left, lest Love or Pity should seduce him out of his road.

Peace be to them! if it is to be found; but heaven itself, was it possible to get there with such tempers, would want objects to give it—every gentle spirit would come slying upon the wings of Love to hail their arrival—Nothing would the souls of Smelfungus and Mundungus hear of, but fresh anthems of joy, fresh raptures of love, and fresh congratulations of their common selicity—I heartily pity them; they have brought up no faculties for this work; and, was the happiest mansion in heaven to be allotted to Smelfungus and Mundungus, they would be so far from being happy, that the souls of Smelfun-

gus and Mundungus would do penance there to all eternity.

erutavos interes MONTRIEUL. A Sand a mant

I HAD once loft my portmanteau from behind my chaife, and twice got out in the rain, and one of the times up to the knees in dirt, to help the postillion to tie it on, without being able to find out what was wanting—No: was it till I got to Montrieul, upon the landlord's asking me if I wanted not a servant, that it occurred to me, that that was the very thing.

A fervant! that I do most sadly, quoth I—Because, Monsieur, said the landlord, there is a clever young fellow, who would be very proud of the honour to serve an Englishman—But why an English one, more than any other?—They are so generous, said the landlord—I'll be shot if this is not a livre out of my pocket, quoth I to myself, this very night—But they have wherewithal to be so, Monsieur, added he—Set down one livre more for that, quoth I—It was but last night, said the landlord, qu'un my Lord Anglois presentoit un ecu à la fille de chambre—Tant pis, pour Madamoiselle Janatone, said I.

Now, Janatone being the landlord's daughter, and the landlord supposing I was young in French, took the liberty to inform me, I should not have said tant pis—but, tant mieux. Tant mieux, toujours, Monfieur, said he, when there is any thing to be gottant pis, when their is nothing. It comes to the same thing, said I. Pardonnez moi, said the landlord.

I cannot take a fitter opportunity to observe, once

for all, that tant pis and tant mieux, being two of the great hinges in French conversation, a stranger would do well to set himself right in the use of them, before he gets to Paris. And was not colors blood I some

A prompt French Marquis, at our ambaffador's table, demanded of Mr. H——, if he was H—— the poet? No, faid H—— mildly—Tant pis, replied the Marquis.

It is Mr. H—— the historian, said another—Tant mieux, said the Marquis. And Mr. H——, who is a man of an excellent heart, return'd thanks for both.

When the landlord had fet me right in this matter, he called in La Fleur, which was the name of the young man he had spoke of—faying only first,. That as for his talents, he would presume to say nothing—Monsieur was the best judge what would suit him; but for the fidelity of La Fleur, he would stand responsible in all he was worth.

The landlord deliver'd this in a manner which inftantly fet my mind to the business I was upon—and. La Fleur, who stood waiting without in that breathless expectation which every son of nature of us have felt in our turns, came in.

died and source MONTRIEUL. West bad source

mer to attend were an tale southon tough through

I AM apt to be taken with all kinds of people at first fight; but never more so, than when a poor devilormes to offer his service to so poor a devil as my-self; and as I know this weakness, I always suffer my judgment to draw back something on that very account—and this more or less, according to the

mood I am in, and the case—and I may add the gender too, of the person I am to govern.

When La Fleur enter'd the room, after every difcount I could make for my foul, the genuine look and air of the fellow determined the matter at once in his favour; fo I hired him first—and then began to inquire what he could do: But I shall find out his talents, quoth I, as I want them—besides, a Frenchman can do every thing.

Now, poor La Fleur could do nothing in the world but beat a drum, and play a march or two upon the fife. I was determined to make his talents do; and can't fay my weakness was ever so insulted by my wisdom, as in the attempt.

La Fleur had set out early in life, as gallantly as most Frenchmen do, with serving for a sew years: at the end of which, having satisfied the sentiment, and sound, moreover, that the honour of beating a drum was likely to be its own reward, as it opened no farther track of glory to him—he retired a serveres, and lived comme ill plaisoit à Dieu—that is to say, upon nothing.

—And so, quoth Wisdome, you have hired a drummer to attend you in this tour of yours through. France and Italy! Psha! said I, and do not one half of our gentry go with a humdrum compagnon du voyage the same round, and have the piper and the devil and all to pay besides? When a man can extricate himself with an equivoque in such an unequal match—he is not ill off—But you can do something else, La Fleur, said I—O qu'ouil—he could make spatterdashes, and play a little upon the siddle.

felf, faid I—we shall do very well—You can shave, and dress a wig a little, La Fleur?—He had all the dispositions in the world—It is enough for heaven! fald I, interrupting him—and ought to be enough for me—So supper coming in, and having a frisky English spaniel on one side of my chair, and a French valet, with as much hilarity in his countenance as ever nature painted in one, on the other—I was satisfied to my heart's content with my empire; and if monarchs knew what they would be at, they might be as satisfied as I was.

MONTRIEUL.

As La Fleur went the whole tour of France and Italy with me, and will be often upon the stage, I must interest the reader a little further in his behalf, by faying, that I had never lefs reason to repent of the impulses which generally do determine me, than . in regard to this fellow-he was a faithful, affectionate, fimple foul, as ever trudged after the heels of a philosopher; and, notwithstanding his talents of drum-beating and spatterdash-making, which, though very good in themselves, happen'd to be of no great fervice to me, yet was I hourly recompensed by the festivity of his temper-it supplied all defects-I had a constant resource in his looks in all difficulties and diffrestes of my own-I was going to have added, of his too; but La Fleur was out of the reach of every thing; for, whether 'twas hunger, or thirst, or cold, or hakedness, or watchings, or whatever stripes of ill

11-

17

8

1

luck La Fleur met with in our journeyings, there was no index in his physiognomy to point them out by he was eternally the same; so that if I am a piece of a philosopher, which Satan now and then puts it into my head I am—it always mortifies the pride of the conceit, by reslecting how much I owe to the complexional philosophy of this poor sellow, for shaming me into one of a better kind. With all this, La Fleur had a small cast of the coxcomb—but he seemed at first sight to be more a coxcomb of nature than of art; and before I had been three days in Paris with him—he seemed to be no coxcomb at all.

MONTRIEUL.

The next morning, La Fleur entering upon his employment, I delivered to him the key of my portmanteau, with an inventory of my half a dozen shirts and silk pair of breeches; and bid him fasten all upon the chaise—get the horses put to—and desire the landlord to come in with his bill.

Ceft un garçon de bonne fortune, said the landlord, pointing through the window to half a dozen wenches who had got round about La Fleur, and were most kindly taking their leave of him, as the postillion was leading out the horses. La Fleur kissed all their hands round and round again, and thrice he wiped his eyes, and thrice he promised he would bring them all pardons from Rome.

The young fellow, faid the landlord, is beloved by all the town, and there is fearce a corner in Mon-trieul where the want of him will not be felt; he

has but one misfortune in the world, continued he; "He is always in love." I am heartily glad of it, faid I-twill fave me the trouble every night of putting my breeches under my head. In faying this, I was making not fo much La Fleur's eloge, as my own, having been in love with one princels or other almost all my life, and I hope I shall go on fo, till I die, being firmly perfuaded, that, if ever I do a mean action, it must be in some interval betwixt one passion and another: whilst this interregnum lafts, I shall always perceive my heart locked up-I can scarce find in it to give Misery a fixpence; and therefore I always get out of it as fast as I can; and the moment I am rekindled, I am all generofity and good-will again: and would do any thing in the world, either for, or with any one, if they will but fatisfy me there is but no fin in it.

But in faying this-fure I am commending the paffion not myfelf.

to away sas a A FRAGMENT. Apdemy construction on one pipe, and

was the distributed by the distributed and the distributed

THE town of Abdera, notwithstanding Democritus lived there, trying all the powers of irony and laughter to reclaim it, was the vilest and most profligate town in all Thrace. What for poisons, conspiracies, and affashnations-libels, pasquinades, and tumults, there was no going there by day-'twas worse by night.

Now, when things were at the worst, it came to pass, that the Andromeda of Euripides being reprefented at Abdera, the whole orchestra was delighted

with it: but, of all the passages which delighted them, nothing operated more upon their imaginations, than the tender strokes of nature which the poet had wrought up in that pathetic speech of Perseus,

booting and drive evol at good graved awo ver as

Every man almost spoke pure iambies the next day, and talk'd of nothing but Perseus his pathetic address-" O Cupid! prince of God and men"-In every street of Abdera, in every house-" O " Cupid! Cupid!"--- In every mouth, like the natural notes of some sweet melody which drops from it, whether it will or no -- nothing but " Cu-" pid! Cupid! prince of God and men"-The fire caught, and the whole city, like the heart of one man, open'd itself to Love.

No pharmacopolist could fell one grain of hellebore not a fingle armourer had a heart to forge one instrument of death-Friendship and Virtue met together, and kifs'd each other in the ftreetthe golden age return'd, and hung over the town of Abdera-every Abderite took his oaten pipe, and every Abderitish woman left her purple web, and chaftely fat her down and liften'd to the fong.

"Twas only in the power, fays the Fragment, of the God whose empire extendeth from heaven to earth, and even to the depths of the fea, to have and runishes there was no going there by side and

MONTRIEUL. WHEN all is ready, and every article is disputed and paid for in the inn, unless you are a little four'd

by the adventure, there is always a matter to compound at the door, before you can get into your chaile; and that is with the fons and daughters of poverty, who furround you. Let no man fay, let them go to the devil"——'tis a cruel journey to fend a few miferables, and they have had fufferings enow without it: I always think it better to take a few fous out in my hand; and I would counfel every gentle traveller to do so likewise: he need not be so exact in setting down his motives for giving them——they will be register'd elsewhere,

For my own part, there is no man gives so little as I do; for sew that I know have so little to give: but as this was the first public act of my charity in France, I took the more notice of it.

A well-a-way! faid I, I have but eight fous in the world, showing them in my hand, and there are eight poor men and eight poor women for 'em.

A poor tatter'd foul, without a shirt on, instantly withdrew his claim, by retiring two steps out of the circle, and making a disqualifying bow on his part. Had the whole parterre cried out, Place aux dames, with one voice, it would not have conveyed the sentiment with a deference for the sex with half the effect.

Just heaven! for what wise reasons hast thou order'd it, that beggary and urbanity, which are at such variance in other countries, should find a way to be at unity in this?

——I infifted upon prefenting him with a fingle fous, merely for his politesse.

A poor little dwarfish brisk fellow, who stood over

against me in the circle, putting something first under his arm, which had once been a hat, took his souff-box out of his pocket, and generously offered a pinch on both sides of him: it was a gift of confequence, and modestly declin'd——The poor little fellow press'd it upon them with a nod of welcomeness—Prenez en—prenez, said he, looking another way; so they each took a pinch—Pity thy box should ever want one! said I to myself; so I put a couple of sous into it—taking a small pinch out of his box, to enhance their value, as I did it——He felt the weight of the second obligation more than of the first——'twas doing him an honour——the other was only doing him a charity——and he made me a bow down to the ground for it.

—Here! faid I to an old foldier with one hand, who had been campaign'd and worn out to death in the fervice—here's a couple of fous for thee—

Vive le Roi! faid the old foldier.

I had then but three fous left: so I gave one, simply pour l'amour de Dieu, which was the footing on which it was begg'd—The poor woman had a dislocated hip; so it could not be well upon any other motive.

Mon cher, et tres charitable Monsieur—There's no opposing this, said I.

My Lord Anglois—the very found was worth the money—fo I gave my last fous for it. But in the eagerness of giving, I had overlook'd a pawere honteux, who had no one to ask a sous for him, and who, I believed, would have perish'd ere he could have ask'd one for himself: he stood by the chaise a little

without the circle, and wiped a tear from a face which I thought had feen better days—Good God! faid I—and I have not one fingle fous left to give him—But you have a thousand! cried all the powers of nature stirring within me—so I gave him—no matter what—I am assumed to say how much, now—and was assumed to think how little, then: so if the reader can form any conjecture of my disposition, as these two fixed points are given him, he may judge within a livre or two what was the precise sum.

I could afford nothing for the rest, but Dieu vous benisse—Et le bon Dieu vous benisse, encore—said the old soldier, the dwarf, &c. The pouvre bonteux could say nothing—he pull'd out a little handker-chief, and wiped his sace as he turned away—and I thought he thanked me more than them all.

THE BIDET.

Having fettled all these little matters, I got into my post-chaise with more ease than ever I got into a post-chaise in my life; and La Fleur having got one large jack-boot on the far side of a little bidet *, and another on this (for I count nothing of his legs),—he canter'd away before me as happy and as perpendicular as a prince.—

—But what is happiness! what is grandeur in this painted scene of life! A dead ass, before we had got a league, put a sudden stop to La Fleur's

Post-horse.

career—his bidet would not pass by it—a contention arose betwixt them, and the poor fellow was kick'd out of his jack-boots the very first kick.

La Fleur bore his fall like a French Christian, faying neither more or less upon it, than, Diable I so presently got up, and came to the charge again astride his bidet, beating him up to it as he would have beat his drum.

1

1

The bidet flew from one fide of the road to the other, then back again—then this way—then that way, and, in short, every way but by the dead ass.—La Fleur insisted upon the thing, and the bidet threw him.

What's the matter, La Fleur, said I, with this bidet of thine?—Monsieur, said he, c'est un cheval le plus opiniatre du monde—Nay, if he is a conceited beast, he must go his own way, replied I—fo La Fleur got off him, and giving him a good sound lash, the bidet took me at my word, and away he scamper'd back to Montricul—Peste! said La Fleur.

It is not mal à propos to take notice here, that though La Fleur availed himself but of two different terms of exclamation in this encounter—namely, Diable 1 and Peste ! that there are, nevertheless, three in the French language; like the positive, comparative, and superlative, one or the other of which, serve for every unexpected throw of the dice in life.

Le Diable! which is the first and positive degree, is generally used upon ordinary emotions of the mind, where small things only fall out contrary to your expectations—such as—the throwing once

doublets—La Fleur's being kick'd off his horse, and so forth—cuckoldom, for the same reason, is always—Le Diable!

But in cases where the cast has something provoking in it, as in that of the bidet's running away after, and leaving La Fleur aground in jack-boots—'tis the second degree.

Tis then Peste!

And for the third-

But here my heart is wrung with pity and fellowfeeling, when I reflect what miferies must have been their lot, and how bitterly so refined a people must have smarted, to have forced them upon the use of it.—

Grant me, O ye powers which touch the tongue with eloquence in diffress!—whatever is my cast, grant me but decent words to exclaim in, and I will give my nature way.

But as these were not to be had in France, I resolved to take every evil just as it besel me, without any exclamation at all.

La Fleur, who had made no fuch covenant with himself, followed the bidet with his eyes, till it was got out of fight—and then, you may imagine, if you please, with what word he closed the whole affair.

As there was no hunting down a frighten'd horse in jack-boots, there remained no alternative, but taking LaFleur either behind the chaise, or into it.—

I preferred the latter, and, in half an hour, we got to the post-house at Nampont.

denoises La Pieur's bring kicked off his horie, and

THE DEAD ASS.

And this, faid he, putting the remains of a crust into his wallet—and this should have been thy portion, said he, hadst thou been alive to have shared it with me. I thought by the accent, it had been an apostrophe to his child; but 'twas to his ass, and to the very ass we had seen dead in the road, which had occasioned La Fleur's misadventure. The man seemed to lament it much; and it instantly brought into my mind Sancho's lamentation for his; but he did it with more true touches of nature.

The mourner was fitting upon a stone bench at the door, with the ass's pannel and its bridle on one side, which he took up from time to time——then laid them down——look'd at them, and shook his head. He then took his crust of bread out of his wallet again, as if to eat it; held it some time in his hand—then laid it upon the bit of his ass's bridle—looked wistfully at the little arrangement he had made—and then gave a sigh.

The simplicity of his grief drew numbers about him, and La Fleur amongst the rest, whilst the horses were getting ready; as I continued sitting in the post-chaise, I could see and hear over their heads.

—He said he had come last from Spain, where he had been from the furthest borders of Franconia; and had got so far on his return home, when his ass died. Every one seem'd desirous to know what bu-

Vol. IV.

finess could have taken so old and poor a man so far a journey from his own home.

It had pleased Heaven, he said, to bless him with three sons, the finest lads in all Germany; but having, in one week, lost two of the eldest of them by the small-pox, and the youngest falling ill of the same distemper, he was afraid of being berest of them all; and made a vow, if Heaven would not take him from him also, he would go, in gratitude, to St. Iago in Spain.

When the mourner got thus far on his story, he stopp'd to pay nature her tribute—and wept bitterly.

He said, Heaven had accepted the conditions; and that he had set out from his cottage with this poor creature, who had been a patient partner of his journey—that it had eat the same bread with him all the way, and was unto him as a friend.

Every body who stood about, heard the poor fellow with concern—La Fleur offered him money.

The mourner said, he did not want it—it was not the value of the ass—but the loss of him.—

The ass, he said, he was assured, loved him—and upon this, told them a long story of a mischance upon their passage over the Pyrenean mountains, which had separated them from each other three days; during which time, the ass had sought him as much as he had sought the ass, and that they had neither scarce eat or drank till they met.

Thou hast one comfort, friend, said I, at least, in the loss of thy poor beast; I'm sure thou hast been a merciful master to him.—Alas! said the mourner, I thought so, when he was alive—but now that he is dead, I think otherwise.—I fear the weight of myself, and my afflictions together, have been too much for him—they have shortened the poor creature's days, and I fear I have them to answer for.—Shame on the world! faid I to myself—Did we but love each other, as this poor soul loved his ass—'twould be something.—

NAMPONT.

THE POSTILLION.

The concern which the poor fellow's flory threw me into, required some attention: the postillion paid not the least to it, but set off upon the pavé in a full gallop.

The thirstiest soul in the most sandy defert of Arabia could not have wished more for a cup of cold water, than mine did for grave and quiet movements; and I should have had an high opinion of the postillion, had he but stolen off with me in something like a pensive pace—On the contrary, as the mourner sinished his lamentation, the fellow gave an unfeeling lash to each of his beasts, and set off clattering like a thousand devils.

I called to him as loud as I could, for heaven's fake, to go flower—and the louder I called, the more unmercifully he gallopped.—The deuce take him and his gallopping too—faid I—he'll go on tearing my nerves to pieces, till he has worked me

may enjoy the fweets of it. 2 and blot dank in the

The postillion managed the point to a miracle: by the time he had got to the foot of a steep hill about half a league from Nampont,——he had put me out of temper with him, and then with myself, for being so.

My case then required a different treatment; and a good rattling gallop would have been of real service to me—

-Then, prithee, get on-get on, my good lad, faid I.

The postillion pointed to the hill——I then tried to return back to the story of the poor German and his ass——but I had broke the clue——and could no more get into it again, than the postillion could into a trot.—

The deuce go, faid I, with it all! Here am I fitting as candidly disposed to make the best of the worst, as ever wight was, and all runs counter.

There is one fweet lenitive at least for evils, which Nature holds out to us; so I took it kindly at her hands, and fell asleep; and the first word which roused me was Amiens.

Bless me! said I, rubbing my eyes—this is the very town where my poor lady is to come.

AMIENS.

THE words were scarce out of my mouth, when the Count de L***'s post-chaise, with his fifter in it, drove hastily by: she had just time to make me

I

t

t

d

_

d

d

d

d

I

e

h

r

h

is

n

in

e

a bow of recognition—and of that particular kind of it, which told me she had not yet done with me. She was as good as her look; for, before I had quite sinished my supper, her brother's servant came into the room with a billet, in which, she said, she had taken the liberty to charge me with a letter, which I was to present myself to Madame R*** the first morning I had nothing to do at Paris. There was only added, she was forry, but from what penchant she had not considered, that she had been prevented telling me her story—that she still owed it me; and if my route should ever lie through Brussels, and I had not by then forgot the name of Madame de L***—that Madame de L*** would be glad to discharge her obligation.

Then I will meet thee, faid I, fair spirit! at Brussels—'tis only returning from Italy through Germany to Holland, by the route of Flanders, home—'twill scarce be ten posts out of my way; but were it ten thousand! with what a moral delight will it crown my journey, in sharing in the sickening incidents of a tale of misery told to me by such a sufferer? to see her weep! and though I cannot dry up the fountain of her tears, what an exquisite sensation is there still lest, in wiping them away from off the cheeks of the first and sairest of women, as I'm sitting with my handkerchief in my hand in silence the whole night beside her?

There was nothing wrong in the fentiment; and yet I inftantly reproached my heart with it in the bitterest and most reprobate of expressions.

It had ever, as I told the reader, been one of the

fingular bleffings of my life, to be almost every hour of it miserably in love with some one; and my last slame happening to be blown out by a whist of jealousy on the sudden turn of a corner, I had lighted it up as afresh at the pure taper of Eliza but about three months before—swearing as I did it, that it should last me through the whole journey—Why should I dissemble the matter? I had sworn to her eternal sidelity—she had a right to my whole heart—to divide my affections was to lessen them—to expose them, was to risk them: where there is risk, there may be loss:—and what wilt thou have, Yorick! to answer to a heart so full of trust and considence—so good, so gentle, and unreproaching!

I will not go to Brussels, replied I, interrupting myself—but my imagination went on—I recalled her looks at that criss of our separation, when neither of us had power to say adieu! I look'd at the picture she had tied in a black ribband about my neck—and blussel'd as I look'd at it—I would have given the world to have kis'd it—but was assamed.

—And shall this tender slower, said I, pressing it between my hands—shall it be smitten to its very root—and smitten Yorick! by thee, who hast promised to shelter it in thy breast?

Eternal fountain of happiness! faid I, kneeling down upon the ground—be thou my witness—and every pure spirit which tastes it, be my witness also, That I would not travel to Brussels, unless Eliza went along with me, did the road lead me towards heaven.

In transports of this kind, the heart, in spite of the understanding, will always say too much a to any lookida and two monded of grandqual small

ufy on the find ATTEL EHT Der, I had lighted to up afreib at the pure taper of Eliza but about

1

t

t

)

inter months before . swammaring as I did it, that

thould last me through the whole journeys Win FORTUNE had not smiled upon La Fleur; for he had been unfuccefsful in his feats of chivalry-and not one thing had offer'd to fignalize his zeal for my fervice from the time he had enter'd into it, which was almost four-and-twenty hours. The poor foul burn'd with impatience; and the Count de L***'s fervant coming with the letter, being the first practicable occasion which offered, La Fleur had laid hold of it; and in order to do honour to his mafter, had taken him into a back parlour in the Auberge, and treated him with a cup or two of the best wine in Picardy; and the Count de L***'s fervant in return, and not to be behind-hand in politeness with La Fleur, had taken him back with him to the Count's hotel. La Fleur's prevenancy (for there was a paffport in his very looks) foon fet every fervant in the kitchen at ease with him : and as a Frenchman, whatever be his talents, has no fort of prudery in showing them, La Fleur, in less than five minutes, had pulled out his fife, and leading off the dance himself with the first note, set the fille de chambre, the maitre d'hotel, the cook, the scullion, and all the household, dogs and cats, besides an old monkey, adancing: I suppose there never was a merrier kitchen. fince the flood.

Madame de L***, in passing from her brother's apartments to her own, hearing so much jollity below stairs, rung up her fille de chambre to ask about it; and hearing it was the English gentleman's servant who had set the whole house merry with his pipe, she order'd him up.

As the poor fellow could not present himself empty, he had loaden'd himself in going up stairs with a thousand compliments to Madame de L***, on the part of his master—added a long apocrypha of inquiries after Madame de L***'s health—told her, that Monsieur his master was au desespoir for her re-establishment from the fatigues of her journey—and, to close all, that Monsieur had received the letter which Madame had done him the honour—And he has done me the honour, said Madame de L***, interrupting La Fleur, to send a billet in return.

Madame de L*** had faid this with fuch a tone of reliance upon the fact, that La Fleur had not power to disappoint her expectations—he trembled for my honour—and possibly might not altogether be unconcerned for his own, as a man capable of being attached to a master who could be wanting en egards vis à vis d'une semme! so that when Madame de L*** asked La Fleur if he had brought a letter—O qu'oui, said La Fleur: so, laying down his hat upon the ground, and taking hold of the slap of his right-side pocket with his lest hand, he began to search for the letter with his right—then contrariwise—Diable!—then sought every pocket—rocket by pocket, round, not forgetting his sob—

Peste!—Then La Fleur emptied them upon the floor
—pulled out a dirty cravat—a handkerchief
—a comb—a whip-lash—a night-cap—then gave a
peep into his hat—Quelle etourderie! He had lest the
letter upon the table in the Auberge—he would run
for it, and be back with it in three minutes.

I had just finished my supper when La Fleur came in to give me an account of his adventure: he told the whole story simply as it was: and only added, that if Monsieur had forgot (par hazard) to answer Madame's letter, the arrangement gave him an opportunity to recover the faux pas——and if not, that things were only as they were.

Now I was not altogether fure of my etiquette, whether I ought to have wrote or no; but if I had —— a devil himself could not have been angry: 'twas but the officious zeal of a well-meaning creature for my honour; and, however he might have mistook the road—or embarrassed me in so doing—his heart was in no fault——I was under no necessity to write—and, what weighed more than all——he did not look as if he had done amiss.

Tis all very well, La Fleur, faid I.— Twas fusficient. La Fleur slew out of the room like lightning, and return'd with pen, ink, and paper, in his hand; and coming up to the table, laid them close before me, with such a delight in his countenance, that I could not help taking up the pen.

I begun and begun again; and though I had nothing to fay, and that nothing might have been express'd in half a dozen lines, I made half a dozen different beginnings, and could no way please myself.

In fhort, I was in no mood to write.

La Fleur stepped out and brought a little water in a glass to dilute my ink—then fetch'd fand and feal-wax—It was all one; I wrote, and blotted, and tore off, and burnt, and wrote again—Le Diable l'emporte! said I half to myself—I cannot write this self-same letter; throwing the pen, down despairingly as I said it.

As foon as I had cast down the pen, La Fleur advanced with the most respectful carriage up to the table, and making a thousand apologies for the liberty he was going to take, told me he had a letter in his pocket wrote by a drummer in his regiment to a corporal's wife, which, he durst say, would fuit the occasion.

I had a mind to let the poor fellow have his humour—Then prithee, faid I, let me see it.

La Fleur instantly pull'd out a little dirty pocketbook cramm'd full of small letters and billet-doux in a sad condition, and laying it upon the table, and then untying the string which held them all together, run them over one by one, till he came to the letter in question—La voila! said he, clapping his hands; so unfolding it sirst, he laid it before me, and retired three steps from the table whilst I read it.

THE LETTER.

MADAME,

JE suis penetré de la douleur la plus vive, et reduit en même temps au desespoir, par ce retour imprevû du Corporal, qui rend notre entrevue de ce soir la chose du monde la plus impossible.

Mais vive la joie! et toute la mienne sera de penser à vous.

L'amour n'est rien sans sentiment.

Et le sentiment est encore moins fans amour.

On dit qu'on ne doit jamais se desesperer.

On dit aussi que Monsieur le Corporal monte la garde Mercredi : alors ce sera mon tour.

Chacun à son tour.

En attendant—Vive l'amour ! et vive la bagatelle!

is also with shill of the filling when a west will

respectueux et les plus tendres-

JAQUES ROQUE.

It was but changing the Corporal into the Count—and faying nothing about mounting guard on Wednesday—and the letter was neither right or wrong—fo, to gratify the poor fellow, who stood trembling for my honour, his own, and the honour of his letter—I took the cream gently off it, and whipping it up in my own way—I feal'd it up, and sent it with him to Madame de L***—and the next morning we pursued our journey to Paris.

PARIS.

When a man can contest the point by dint of equipage, and carry on all floundering before him with

half a dozen lackies, and a couple of cooks—"It's very well in fuch a place as Paris—he may drive in at which end of the street he will.

A poor prince who is weak in cavalry, and whose whole infantry does not exceed a single man, had best quit the field, and signalize himself in the cabinet, if he can get up into it—I say up into it—for there is no descending perpendicular amongst 'em with a " Me voici, mes ensans"—here I am—whatever many may think.

I own, my first sensations, as soon as I was left solitary and alone in my own chamber in the hotel, were far from being so stattering as I had prefigured them. I walked up gravely to the window in my dusty black coat, and, looking through the glass, saw all the world in yellow, blue, and green, running at the ring of pleasure.——The old with broken lances, and in helmets which had lost their vizards—the young in armour bright, which shone like gold, be-plumued with each gay feather of the east—all—all tilting at it like fascinated knights in tournaments of yore for same and love—

Alas, poor Yorick! cried I, what art thou doing here? On the very first onset of all this glittering clatter, thou art reduced to an atom—seek—seek some winding alley, with a tourniquet at the end of it, where chariot never roll'd, or slambeau shot its rays—there thou may'st solace thy soul in converse sweet with some kind griffet of a barber's wife, and get into such coteries!—

-May I perish! if I do, faid I, pulling out the letter which I had to present to Madame R***

I'll wait upon this lady the very first thing I do. 1So I called La Fleur to go feek me a barber directly—and come back and brush my coat.

A poor prince who is weak in cavalry, and whole

whole intintry does not the trible man, hat

the can get un. paris, ou ten an ar if it good

When the barber came, he absolutely refused to have any thing to do with my wig, 'twas either above or below his art: I had nothing to do, but to take one ready made of his own recommendation.

-But I fear, friend, faid I, this buckle wont stand.—You may immerge it, replied he, into the ocean, and it will stand—

What a great scale is every thing upon in this city! thought I—the utmost stretch of an English periwig-maker's ideas could have gone no farther than to have "dipped it into a pail of water."—
What difference! 'tis like time to eternity.

I confess I do hate all cold conceptions, as I do the puny ideas which engender them; and am generally so struck with the great works of nature, that, for my own part, if I could help it, I never would make a comparison less than a mountain at least. All that can be said against the French sublime in this instance of it, is this—that the grandeur is more in the word; and less in the thing. No doubt, the ocean fills the mind with vast ideas; but Paris being so far inland, it was not likely I should run post a hundred miles out of it, to try the experiment—the Parisian barber meant nothing.—

The pail of water standing beside the great deep, makes certainly but a forry figure in speech—but 'twill be said—it has one advantage—'tis in the next room, and the truth of the buckle may be tried in it without more ado, in a single moment.

In honest truth, and upon a more candid revision of the matter, The French expression professes more than it performs.

I think I can fee the precise and distinguishing marks of national characters more in these nonsensical minutia, than in the most important matters of state; where great men of all nations talk and stalk so much alike, that I would not give ninepence to choose amongst them.

I was so long in getting from under my barber's hands, that it was too late to think of going with my letter to Madame R*** that night: but when a man is once dressed at all points for going out, his reslections turn to little account: so taking down the name of the Hotel de Modene, where I lodged, I walked forth without any determination where to go—I shall consider of that, said I, as I walk along.

THE PULSE.

PARIS.

HAIL, ye small sweet courtesses of life, for smooth do ye make the road of it! like grace and beauty which beget inclinations to love at first sight: 'tis ye who open this door, and let the stranger in.

-Pray, Madame, faid I, have the goodness to tell

me which way I must turn to go to the opera comique: ——Most willingly, Monsieur, said she, laying aside her work——

I had given a cast with my eye into half a dozen shops as I came along, in search of a face not likely to be disordered by such an interruption; till at last, this hitting my fancy, I had walked in.

She was working a pair of ruffles as she sat in a low chair, on the far side of the shop facing the door—

—Tres voluntiers! most willingly, said she, laying her work down upon a chair next her, and rising
up from the low chair she was sitting in, with so
cheerful a movement and so cheerful a look, that
had I been laying out sifty louis d'ors with her, I
should have said—"This woman is grateful."

You must turn, Monsieur, said she, going with me to the door of the shop, and pointing the way down the street I was to take—you must turn first to your lest hand—mais prenez garde—there are two turns: and be so good as to take the second—then go down a little way, and you'll see a church, and when you are past it, give yourself the trouble to turn directly to the right, and that will lead you to the foot of the pont neuf, which you must cross—and there, any one will do himself the pleasure to show you—

She repeated her instructions three times over to me with the same good-natured patience the third time as the first—and if tones and manners have a meaning, which certainly they have, unless to hearts which shut them out—she seem'd really interested, that I should not lose myself. I will not suppose it was the woman's beauty, notwithstanding she was the handsomest grisset, I think, I ever saw, which had much to do with the sense I had of her courtesy; only I remember, when I told her how much I was obliged to her, that I looked very sull in her eyes, and that I repeated my thanks as often as she had done her instructions.

I had not got ten paces from the door, before I found I had forgot every tittle of what she had said—fo looking back, and seeing her still standing in the door of the shop, as if to look whether I went right or not—I returned back, to ask her whether the first turn was to my right or left—for that I had absolute'y forgot.—Is it possible! said she, half laughing.—'Tis very possible, replied I, when a man is thinking more of a woman, than of her good advice.

As this was the real truth—she took it, as every woman takes a matter of right, with a slight courtefy.

Attendez! said she, laying her hand upon my arm to detain me, whilst she called a lad out of the back shop to get ready a parcel of gloves. I am just going to send him, said she, with a packet into that quarter, and if you will have the complaisance to step in, it will be ready in a moment, and he shall attend you to the place.—So I walk'd in with her to the far side of the shop, and taking up the russe in my hand which she laid upon the chair, as if I had a mind to sit, she sat down herself in her low chair, and I instantly sat myself down beside her.

—He will be ready, Monfieur, faid she, in a moment—And in that moment, replied I, most willingly would I say something very civilly to you for all these courtesses. Any one may do a casual act of good nature, but a continuation of them shows it is a part of the temperature; and certainly, added I, if it is in the same blood which comes from the heart, which descends to the extremes (touching her wrist), I am sure you must have one of the best pulses of any woman in the world—Feel it, said she, holding out her arm. So laying down my hat, I took hold of her singers in one hand, and applied the two fore-singers of my other to the artery—

—Would to heaven! my dear Eugenius, thou hadst passed by, and beheld me sitting in my black coat, and in my lack-a-day-sical manner, counting the throbs of it, one by one, with as much true devotion as if I had been watching the critical ebb or flow of her fever—How wouldst thou have laugh'd and moralized upon my new profession!—and thou shouldst have laugh'd and moralized on—Trust me, my dear Eugenius, I should have said, "there " are worse occupations in this world than feeling a "woman's pulse."—But a Grisset's! thou wouldst have said—and in an open shop! Yorick—

—So much the better: for when my views are direct, Eugenius, I care not if all the world faw me feel it.

hereitle in my hand which

THE HUSBAND.

PARTS Day & Aller Ma to aparts will have being maken

I had counted twenty pulfations, and was going on fast towards the fortieth, when her husband coming unexpected from a back parlour into the shop, put me a little out in my reckoning.—'Twas nobody but her husband, she said—so I began a fresh score—Monsieur is so good, quoth she, as he pass'd by us, as to give himself the trouble of feeling my pulse—The husband took off his hat, and making me a bow, said I did him too much honour—and having said that, he put on his hat and walk'd out.

Good God! faid I to myself, as he went out-

Let it not torment the few who know what must have been the grounds of this exclamation, if I explain it to those who do not.

In London, a shopkeeper and a shopkeeper's wife seem to be one bone and one sless: in the several endowments of mind and body, sometimes the one, sometimes the other has it, so as in general to be upon a par, and to tally with each other as nearly as a man and wife need to do.

In Paris, there are scarce two orders of beings more different: for the legislative and executive powers of the shop not resting in the husband, he seldom comes there——in some dark and dismal room behind, he sits commerceless in his thrum night-cap, the same rough son of Nature that Nature lest him.

The genius of a people where nothing but the mo-

narchy is falique, having ceded this department, with fundry others, totally to the women—by a continual higgling with customers of all ranks and sizes, from morning to night, like so many rough pebbles shook long together in a bag, by amicable collisions they have worn down their asperities and sharp angles, and not only become round and smooth, but will receive, some of them, a polish like a brilliant—Monsseur Le Marli is little better than the stone under your foot.—

m

lg

at

at

IS

d

—Surely—furely, man! it is not good for thee to fit alone—thou walt made for focial intercourse and gentle greetings; and this improvement of our natures from it, I appeal to, as my evidence.

—And how does it beat, Monsieur? faid she.—With all the benignity, said I, looking quietly in her eyes, that I expected—She was going to say something civil in return—but the lad came into the shop with the gloves—A propos, said I; I want a couple of pairs myself.

THE GLOVES.

PARIS.

THE beautiful Griffet rose up when I said this, and going behind the counter, reach'd down a parcel, and untied it: I advanced to the side over against her; they were all too large. The beautiful Griffet measured them one by one across my hand——It would not alter the dimensions—She begg'd I would try a single pair, which seemed to be the least—She held

it open—my hand slipp'd into it at once—It will not do, said I, shaking my head a little—No, said she, doing the same thing.

There are certain combined looks of simple subtlety—where whim, and sense, and seriousness, and nonsense, are so blended, that all the languages of Babel set loose together, could not express them they are communicated and caught so instantaneously, that you can scarce say which party is the insector. I leave it to your men of words to swell pages about it—it is enough in the present to say again, the gloves would not do; so folding our hands within our arms, we both loll'd upon the counter—it was narrow, and there was just room for the parcel to lie between us.

The beautiful Griffet look'd fometimes at the gloves, then fide-ways to the window, then at the gloves—and then at me. I was not disposed to break filence—I follow'd her example: fo I look'd at the gloves, then to the window, then at the gloves, and then at her—and so on alternately.

I found I lost considerably in every attack—she had a quick black eye, and shot through two such long and silken eye-lashes with such penetration, that she look'd into my very heart and reins—It may seem strange, but I could actually feel she did—

It is no matter, faid I, taking up a couple of the pairs next me, and putting them into my pocket.

I was fensible the beautiful Grisset had not ask'd above a single livre above the price—I wish'd she had ask'd a livre more; and was puzzling my brains how to bring the matter about—Do you think, my

dear Sir, said she, mistaking my embarrassment, that I could ask a four too much of a stranger—and of a stranger—and of a stranger whose politeness, more than his want of gloves, has done me the honour to lay himself at my mercy?—Men croyez capable?—Faith! not I, said I; and if you were, you are welcome—so counting the money into her hand, and with a lower bow than one generally makes to a shopkeeper's wise, I went out, and her lad with his parcel followed me.

THE TRANSLATION.

is wif or almow the ment with

Totaling on Im PARIS.

THERE was nobody in the box I was let into but a kindly old French officer. I love the character, not only because I honour the man whose manners are softened by a profession which makes bad men worse; but that I once knew one—for he is no more—and why should I not rescue one page from violation, by writing his name in it, and telling the world it was Captain Tobias Shandy, the dearest of my slock and friends, whose philanthropy I never think of at this long distance from his death—but my eyes gush out with tears. For his sake, I have a predeliction for the whole corps of veterans; and so I strode over the two back rows of benches, and placed myself beside him.

The old officer was reading attentively a small pamphlet, it might be the book of the opera, with a large pair of spectacles. As soon as I sat down, he took his spectacles off, and putting them into a sha-

green case, return'd them and the book into his pocket together. I half rose up, and made him a bow.

Translate this into any civilized language in the world—the sense is this:

"Here's a poor stranger come into the box—he feems as if he knew nobody: and is never likely,

was he to be seven years in Paris, if every man he

" comes near keeps his spectacles upon his nose-

" 'tis shutting the door of conversation absolutely in

" his face-and using him worse than a German."

The French officer might as well have faid it all aloud; and if he had, I should, in course, have put the bow I made him into French too, and told him, "I was sensible of his attention, and return'd him a

" thousand thanks for it."

There is not a fecret fo aiding to the progress of sociality, as to get master of this short-hand, and to be quick in rendering the several turns of looks and limbs, with all their inslections and delineations, into plain words. For my own part, by long habitude, I do it so mechanically, that when I walk the streets of London, I go translating all the way; and have more than once stood behind the circle, where not three words have been said, and have brought off twenty different dialogues with me, which I could have fairly wrote down, and sworn to.

I was going one evening to Martini's concert at Milan, and was just entering the door of the hall, when the Marquisina di F*** was coming out in a fort of a hurry—she was almost upon me before I saw her; so I gave a spring to one side, to let her pass—She had done the same, and on the same

fide too; fo we ran our heads together: fhe inftantly got to the other fide to get out; I was just as unfortunate as fhe had been, for I had fprung to that fide and opposed her passage again-We both flew together to the other fide, and then back and fo on-it was ridiculous; we both blush'd intolerably; fo I did, at last, the thing I should have done at first-I stood stock still, and the Marquisina had no more difficulty. I had no power to go into the room, till I had made her so much reparation as to wait and follow her with my eye to the end of the paffage-She look'd back twice, and walk'd along it rather fide-ways, as if the would make room for any one coming up ftairs to pass her-No, faid I-that's a vile translation: the Marquisina has a right to the best apology I can make her: and that opening is left for me to do it in-fo I ran and begg'd pardon for the embarraffment I had given her, faying it was my intention to have made her way. She answered, she was guided by the fame intention towards me-fo we reciprocally thank'd each other. She was at the top of the stairs; and seeing no chichesbee near her, I begg'd to hand her to her coach—fo we went down the stairs, stopping at every third step to talk of the concert and the adventure-Upon my word, Madame, faid I, when I had handed her in, I made fix different efforts to let you go out-And I made fix efforts, replied she, to let you enter-I wish to heaven you would make a seventh, said I-With all my heart,-faid she, making room-Life is too short to be long about the forms of it-fo I inftantly stepped in, and the carried me home with her-And

what became of the concert, St. Cecilia, who, I suppose, was at it, knows more than I.

I will only add, that the connection which arose out of the translation, gave me more pleasure than any one I had the honour to make in Italy.

THE DWARF.

A laborate from the same

PARIS.

I had never heard the remark made by any one in my life, except by one; and who that was, will probably come out in this chapter; so that being pretty much unprepossessed, there must have been grounds for what struck me the moment I cast my eyes over the parterre—and that was, the unaccountable sport of Nature, in forming such numbers of dwarfs—No doubt, she sports at certain times in almost every corner of the world; but in Paris, there is no end to her amusements—The goddess seems almost as merry as she is wise.

As I carried my idea out of the opera comique with me, I measured every body I saw walking in the streets by it—Melancholy application! especially where the size was extremely little—the sace extremely dark—the eyes quick—the nose long—the teeth white—the jaw prominent—to see so many miserables, by force of accidents, driven out of their own proper class into the very verge of another, which it gives me pain to write down—every third man a pigmy!—some by rickety heads and hump backs—others by bandy legs—a third set arrested by

the hand of Nature in the fixth and feventh years of their growth—a fourth in their perfect and natural state, like dwarf apple-trees; from the first rudiments and stamina of their existence, never meant to grow higher.

e

n

n

)-

ty

ds

er

ort

Jo

r-

to

7-

th

he

lly

X-

he

ni-

eir

er,

ird

mp

by

Vol. IV.

A medical traveller might fay, 'tis owing to undue bandages -- a splenetic one, to want of air -- and an inquisitive traveller, to fortify the system, may measure the height of their houses—the narrowness of their streets, and in how few feet square in the fixth and feventh storeys fuch numbers of the Bourgeoise eat and sleep together; but I remember Mr. Shandy the elder, who accounted for nothing like any body elfe, in speaking one evening of these matters, averred, that children, like other animals, might be increased almost to any fize, provided they came right into the world; but the mifery was, the citizens of Paris were fo coop'd up, that they had not actually room enough to get them-I do not call it getting any thing faid he-'tis getting nothing-Nay, continued he, rifing in his argument, 'tis getting worfe than nothing, when all you have got, after twenty or five-and-twenty years of the tenderest care, and most nutritious aliment bestowed upon it, shall not at last be as high as my leg. Now, Mr. Shandy being very fhort, there could be nothing more faid of it.

As this is not a work of reasoning, I leave the solution as I sound it, and content myself with the truth only of the remark, which is verified in every lane and by-lane of Paris. I was walking down that which leads from the Carousal to the Palais Royal, and observing a little boy in some distress at the side of the gutter, which ran down the middle of it, I took hold of his hand, and help'd him over. Upon turning up his face to look at him after, I perceived he was about forty—Never mind, said I; some good body will do as much for me, when I am ninety.

I feel some little principles within me, which incline me to be merciful towards this poor blighted part of my species, who have neither size or strength to get on in the world—I cannot bear to see one of them trode upon; and had scarce got seated beside my old French officer, ere the disgust was exercised, by seeing the very thing happen under the box we sat in.

At the end of the orchestra, and betwixt that and the first side-box, there is a small esplanade left, where, when the house is full, numbers of all ranks take fanctuary. Though you stand, as in the parterre, you pay the fame price as in the orchestra. poor defenceless being of this order had got thrust fomehow or other into this luckless place-the night was hot, and he was furrounded by beings two feet and a half higher than himfelf. The dwarf fuffered inexpressibly on all sides; but the thing which incommoded him most, was a tall corpulent German, near feven feet high, who stood directly betwixt him and all possibility of his seeing either the stage or the actors. The poor dwarf did all he could to get a peep at what was going forwards, by feeking for fome little opening betwixt the German's arm and his body, trying first one side, then the other; but the German stood square, in the most unaccommodating posture that can be imagined—the dwarf

te

I

on ed

d

ne of

n

d

.

d

,

t

t

might as well have been placed at the bottom of the deepest draw-well in Paris; so he civilly reach'd up his hand to the German's sleeve, and told him his distress—The German turn'd his head back, look'd down upon him as Goliah did upon David—and unfeelingly resumed his posture.

I was just then taking a pinch of snuff out of my monk's little horn box—And how would thy meek and courteous spirit, my dear monk! so temper'd to bear and forbear!—how sweetly would it have lent an ear to this poor soul's complaint!

The old French officer feeing me lift up my eyes with an emotion, as I made the apostrophe, took the liberty to ask me what was the matter——I told him the story in three words, and added how inhumane it was.

By this time the dwarf was driven to extremes, and in his first transports, which are generally unreasonable, had told the German he would cut off his long queue with his knife—The German look'd back coolly, and told him he was welcome if he could reach it.

An injury sharpen'd by an insult, be it to whom it will, makes every man of sentiment a party: I could have leaped out of the box, to have redressed it—The old French officer did it with much less consusion; for leaning a little over, and nodding to a centinel, and pointing at the same time with his singer at the distress—the centinel made his way to it.—There was no occasion to tell the grievance—the thing told itself; so thrusting back the German instantly with his musket—he took the poor dwarf by the hand,

and placed him before him—This is noble! faid I, clapping my hands together—And yet you would not permit this, faid the old officer, in England.

-In England, dear Sir, faid I, we fit all at our ease.

The old French officer would have fet me at unity with myself, in case I had been at variance,—by saying it was a bon mot—and as a bon mot is always worth something at Paris, he offered me a pinch of snuff.

THE ROSE.

PARIS.

It was now my turn to ask the old French officer, "What was the matter?" for a cry of Haussez les "mains, Monsieur l'Abbé," re-echoed from a dozen different parts of the parterre, was as unintelligible to me, as my apostrophe to the monk had been to him.

He told me, it was some poor Abbé in one of the upper loges, who he supposed had got planted perdubehind a couple of griffets, in order to see the opera, and that the parterre espying him, were insisting upon his holding up both his hands during the representation.—And can it be supposed, said I, that an ecclesiastic would pick the griffets' pockets? The old French officer smiled, and whispering in my ear, open'd a door of knowledge which I had no idea of—

Good God! faid I, turning pale with aftonish-

ment—is it possible, that a people so smit with sentiment, should at the same time be so unclean, and to unlike themselves—Quelle grossierte! added I.

The French officer told me, it was an illiberal farcasm at the church, which had begun in the theatre about the time the Tartuffe was given in it, by Moliere-but, like other remains of Gothic manners, was declining-Every nation, continued he, have their refinements and groffiertes, in which they take the lead, and lose it of one another by turns—that he had been in most countries, but never in one where he found not fome delicacies, which others feemed to want : Le Pour, et le contre, se trouvant en chaque nation; there is a balance, faid he, of good and bad every where; and nothing but the knowing it is fo, can emancipate one half of the world from the prepoffession which it holds against the otherthat the advantage of travel, as it regarded the favoir vivre, was by feeing a great deal both of men and manners; it taught us mutual toleration; and mutual toleration, concluded he, making me a bow, . taught us mutual love.

The old French officer delivered this with an air of fuch candour and good fense as coincided with my first favourable impressions of his character——I thought I loved the man; but I fear I mistook the object——'twas my own way of thinking——the difference was, I could not have expressed it half so well.

It is alike troublesome to both the rider and his beast—if the latter goes pricking up his ears, and starting all the way at every object which he never

faw before—I have as little torment of this kind as any creature alive; and yet I honeftly confess, that many a thing gave me pain, and that I blush'd at many a word the first month—which I found inconsequent and perfectly innocent the second.

Madame de Rambouliet, after an acquaintance of about fix weeks with her, had done me the honour to take me in her coach about two leagues out of town—Of all women, Madame de Rambouliet is the most correct; and I never wish to see one of more virtues and purity of heart—In our return back, Madame de Rambouliet desired me to pull the cord—I ask'd her if she wanted any thing Rien que pour pisser, said Madame de Rambouliet—

Grieve not, gentle traveller, to let Madame de Rambouliet p—3 on—And, ye fair mystic nymphs! go each one pluck your rose, and scatter them in your path—for Madame de Rambouliet did no more—I handed Madame de Rambouliet out of the coach; and had I been the priest of the chaste Castalia, I could not have served at her sountain with a more respectful decorum.

END OF VOLUME I.

SENTIMENTAL JOURNEY

THROUGH

FRANCE AND ITALY.

BY MR. YORICK.

VOL. II.

D 4

ATT A PROBLEM TO A STATE OF THE PROPERTY OF THE PROBLEM OF THE PROPERTY OF THE The state of the s Land Committee of the C CHENNES THE STATE OF THE STATE SENTIMENTAL TOTAL SET La Company of the Com San Ball Control Company of the Stage of Saving and About the analytic to COMPANY OF THE PROPERTY OF THE PARTY OF THE CONSTRUCTION BUILDING the state of the s The state of the s of the dealer was not and the edition of the When him with the subject to provide the subject to morne to specifical included tog the specifical inc acked Venturies in the same of the Section And does the Count de E-peared Coll on Epite for attended the new later -He love English Could, but the sales and the

SENTIMENTAL JOURNEY

THROUGH

FRANCE AND ITALY.

THE FILLE DE CHAMBRE.

PARIS.

What the old French officer had delivered upon travelling, bringing Polonius's advice to his fon upon the same subject into my head—and that bringing in Hamlet, and Hamlet the rest of Shakspeare's works, I stopped at the Quai de Conti in my return home, to purchase the whole set.

The bookseller said he had not a set in the world—Comment! said I; taking one up out of a set which lay upon the counter betwixt us—He said they were sent him only to be got bound, and were to be sent back to Versailles in the morning to the Count de B—

And does the Count de B—, faid I, read Shakspeare? C'est un Esprit fort; replied the bookseller.

He loves English books, and, what is more to

his honour, Monsieur, he loves the English too. You speak this so civilly, said I, that it is enough to oblige an Englishman to lay out a louis d'or or two at your shop—The bookseller made a bow, and was going to say something, when a young decent girl about twenty, who by her air and dress seemed to be fille de chambre to some devout woman of fashion, came into the shop and asked for Les Egarements du Cœur et de l'Esprit; the bookseller gave her the book directly; she pulled out a little green satin purse, run round with ribband of the same colour, and putting her singer and thumb into it, she took out the money, and paid for it. As I had nothing more to stay me in the shop, we both walked out of the door together.

—And what have you to do, my dear, said I, with The Wanderings of the Heart, who scarce know yet you have one? nor, till love has first told you it, or some faithless shepherd has made it ache, canst thou ever be sure it is so—Le Dieu m'en garde! said the girl.—With reason, said I—for if it is a good one, 'tis pity it should be stolen: it is a little treasure to thee, and gives a better air to your face, than if it was dressed out with pearls.

The young girl liftened with a submissive attention, holding her satin purse by its riband in her hand all the time.——It is a very small one, said I, taking hold of the bottom of it—she held it towards me—and there is very little in it, my dear, said I; but be but as good as thou art handsome, and heaven will fill it: I had a parcel of crowns in my hand to pay for Shakspeare; and as she had let go the purse

entirely, I put a fingle one in; and, tying up the riband in a bow-knot, returned it to her.

The young girl made me more an humble courtefy than a low one—it was one of those quiet thankful finkings, where the spirit bows itself down—the body does no more than tell it. I never gave a girl a crown in my life which gave me half the pleasure.

My advice, my dear, would not have been worth a pin to you, faid I, if I had not given this along with it: but now, when you fee the crown, you will remember it—so do not, my dear, lay it out in ribands.

Upon my word, Sir, said the girl, earnestly, I am incapable—in saying which, as is usual in little bargains of honour, she gave me her hand—En veritè, Monsieur, je mettrai cet argent apart, said she.

When a virtuous convention is made betwixt man and woman, it fanctifies their most private walks: fo notwithstanding it was dusky, yet as both our roads lay the same way, we made no scruple of walking along the Quai de Conti toogether.

She made me a fecond courtefy in fetting off, and before we got twenty yards from the door, as if she had not done enough before, she made a fort of a little stop, to tell me again—she thanked me.

It was a small tribute, I told her, which I could not avoid paying to virtue, and would not be mistaken in the person I had been rendering it to for the world—but I see innocence, my dear, in your face—and soul befal the man who ever lays a snare in its way!

The girl feemed affected some way or other with.

what I faid—the gave a low figh—I found I was not empowered to inquire at all after it—fo faid nothing more till I got to the corner of the Rue de Nevers, where we were to part.

-But is this the way, my dear, faid I, to the hotel de Modene? she told me it was-or, that I might go by the Rde de Guenegualt, which was the next turn-Then I will go, my dear, by the Rue de Guenegualt, faid I, for two reasons; first I shall please myfelf, and next I shall give you the protection of my company as far on your way as I can. The girl was sensible I was civil-and faid, she wished the hotel de Modene was in the Rue de St. Pierre. You live there? faid I. She told me she was fille de chambre to Madame R ** ** - Good God! faid I, it is the very lady for whom I have brought a letter from Amiens-the girl told me, that Madame R ****, fhe believed, expected a stranger with a letter, and was impatient to fee him-fo I defired the girl to prefent my compliments to Madame R****, and fay I would certainly wait upon her in the morning.

We stood still at the corner of the Rue de Nevers whilst this passed—We then stopped a moment while she disposed of her Egarements du Cœur, &c. more commodiously than carrying them, in her hand—they were two volumes; so I held the second for her, whilst she put the first into her pocket; and then she held her pocket, and I put in the other after it.

It is fweet to feel by what fine-spun threads our affections are drawn together.

We fet off afresh, and as she took her third step, the girl put her hand within my arm—I was just bidding her—but she did it of herself, with that undeliberating simplicity, which showed it was out of her head that she had never seen me before. For my own part, I selt the conviction of confanguinity so strongly, that I could not help turning half round to look in her face, and see if I could trace out any thing in it of a family likeness—Tut! said I, are we not all relations?

When we arrived at the turning up of the Rue de Guenegualt, I stopped to bid her adieu for good and all: the girl would thank me again for my company and kindness—She bid me adieu twice—I repeated it as often; and so cordial was the parting between us, that, had it happened any where else, I am not sure but I should have signed it with a kiss of charity, as warm and holy as an apostle.

But in Paris, as none kifs each other but the men-

-I bid God bless her.

THE PASSPORT.

PARIS.

WHEN I got home to my hotel, La Fleur told me I had been inquired after by the Lieutenant de Police—The deuce take it, faid I—I know the reason. It is time the reader should know it; for, in the order of things in which it happened, it was omitted; not that it was out of my head, but that,

had I told it then, it might have been forgot now and now is the time I want it.

I had left London with fo much precipitation. that it never entered my mind that we were at war with France, and had reached Dover, and looked through my glass at the hills beyond Boulogne, before the idea presented itself; and with this in its train, that there was no getting there without a paffport. Go but to the end of a street, I have a mortal aversion for returning back no wifer than I set out; and as this was one of the greatest efforts I had ever made for knowledge, I could less bear the thoughts of it: fo hearing the Count de **** had hired the packet, I begged he would take me in his fuite. The Count had some little knowledge of me, fo made little or no difficuty-only faid, his inclination to ferve me could reach no farther than Calais, as he was to return by way of Bruffels to Paris: however, when I had once passed there, I might get to Paris without interruption; but that in Paris, I. must make friends, and shift for myself-Let me get to Paris, Monsieur le Count, said I-and I shall do very well. So I embarked, and never thought more of the matter.

When La Fleur told me the Lieutenant de Police had been inquiring after me—the thing instantly recurred—and by the time La Fleur had well told me, the master of the hotel came into my room to tell me the same thing, with this addition to it, that my passport had been particularly asked after: the master of the hotel concluded with saying, He hoped I had one—Not I, faith! faid I.

The master of the hotel retired three steps from me, as from an infected person, as I declared this—and poor La Fleur advanced three steps towards me, and with that sort of movement which a good soul makes to succour a distressed one—the sellow won my heart by it; and from that single trait, I knew his character as persectly, and could rely upon it as firmly, as if he had served me with sidelity for seven years.

Mon Seigneur! cried the master of the hotelbut recollecting himself as he made the exclamation, he inftantly changed the tone of it-If Monsieur, faid he, has not a paffport (apparement) in all likelihood, he has friends in Paris who can procure him one-Not that I know of, quoth I, with an air of indifference.-Then certes, replied he, you will be fent to the Bastile, or the Chatelet, au moiens. Poo, faid I, the king of France is a good-natured foul-he will hurt nobody-Cela n'empeche pas, faid he-you will certainly be fent to the Bastile tomorrow morning. But I have taken your lodgings for a month, answered I, and I will not quit them a day before the time, for all the kings of France in the world. La Fleur whispered in my ear, That nobody could oppose the king of France.

Pardi! said my host, ces Messieurs Anglois sont des gens tres extraordinaires—and having both said and

". I had but a said one built and

in a jour dade manulating and characters

at annual day boungers but

fworn it-he went out.

THE PASSPORT

eed, Yorker, von base von History, ben weeken

Land spanish than of warms into the brown is about

THE HOTEL AT PARIS.

I could not find in my heart to torture La Fleur's with a serious look upon the subject of my embarrassment, which was the reason I had treated it so cavalierly: and, to show him how light it lay upon my mind, I dropped the subject entirely; and whilst he waited upon me at supper, talked to him with more than usual gaiety, about Paris, and of the opera comique.—La Fleur had been there himself, and had followed me through the streets as far as the bookseller's shop; but seeing me come out with the young fille de chambre, and that we walked down the Quai de Conti together, La Fleur deemed it unnecessary to follow me a step farther—so making his own reslections upon it, he took a shorter cut—and got to the hotel in time to be informed of the affair of the Police against my arrival.

As foon as the honest creature had taken away, and gone down to sup himself, I then began to think a little seriously about my situation.—

—And here, I know, Eugenius, thou wilt smile at the remembrance of a short dialogue which passed betwixt us the moment I was going to set out—I must tell it here.

Eugenius, knowing that I was as little subject to be overburdened with money as thought, had drawn me aside, to interrogate me how much I had taken care for; upon telling him the exact sum, Eugenius shook his head, and said, it would not do; so pulled out his purse, in order to empty it into mine;—I have enough, in conscience, Eugenius, said I.—Indeed, Yorick, you have not, replied Eugenius—I know France and Italy better than you—But you do not consider, Eugenius, said I, refusing his offer, that, before I have been three days in Paris, I shall take care to say or do something or other for which I shall get clapped up into the Bastile, and that I shall live there a couple of months entirely at the king of France's expence.—I beg pardon, said Eugenius, drily: really I had forgot that resource.

Now the event I treated gaily, came feriously to my door.

Is it folly, or nonchalance, or philosophy, or pertinacity—or what is it in me, that, after all, when La Fleur had gone down stairs, and I was quite alone, I could not bring down my mind to think of it otherwise than I had then spoken of it to Eugenius?

—And as for the Bastile! the terror is in the word—Make the most of it you can, said I to myself, the Bastile is but another word for a tower, and a tower is but another word for a house you cannot get out of—Mercy on the gouty! for they are in it twice a year—but, with nine livres a day, and pen and ink and paper and patience, albeit a man cannot get out, he may do very well within—at least for a month or six weeks; at the end of which, if he is a harmless fellow, his innocence appears, and he comes out a better and a wifer man than he went in.

I had fome occasion (I forget what) to step into

member I walked down stairs in no small triumph with the conceit of my reasoning—Beshrew the sombre pencil! said I vauntingly—for I envy not its power, which paints the evils of life with so hard and deadly a colouring. The mind sits terrified at the objects she has magnified herself, and blackened: reduce them to their proper size and hue, she overlooks them—It is true, said I, correcting the proposition—the Bastile is not an evil to be despited—but strip it of its towers—fill up the soffe—unbarricade the doors—call it simply a confinement, and suppose it some tyrant of a distemper—and not of a man which holds you in it—the evil vanishes, and you bear the other half without complaint.

I was interrupted in the hey-day of this foliloquy, with a voice which I took to be of a child, which complained " it could not get out."—I looked up and down the passage, and seeing neither man, woman, or child, I went out without farther attention.

In my return back through the passage, I heard the same words repeated twice over; and looking up I saw it was a starling hung in a little cage.—
"I can't get out—I can't get out," said the starling.

I stood looking at the bird: and to every perfon who came through the passage, it ran sluttering to the side towards which they approached it, with the same lamentation of its captivity—" I " can't get out," said the starling—God help thee! said I; but I will let thee out, cost what it will; so I turned about the cage, to get the door; it was twisted, and double twisted so fast with wire, e-

oh

he

ts

d

at

1-

le

e

d

1.

,

4

,

1

there was no getting it open without pulling the cage to pieces—I took both hands to it.

The bird flew to the place where I was attempting his deliverance, and thrusting his head through the trellis pressed his breast against it, as if impatient—I fear, poor creature! said I, I cannot set thee at liberty—" No," said the starling—" I can't get out—I can't get out," said the starling.

I vow, I never had my affections more tenderly awakened; nor do I remember an incident in my life where the diffipated spirits, to which my reason had been a bubble, were so suddenly called home. Mechanical as the notes were, yet so true in tune to nature were they chanted, that in one moment they overthrew all my systematic reasonings upon the Bastile; and I heavily walked up stairs, unsaying every word I had said in going down them.

Disguise thyself as thou wilt, still, Slavery! said I—still thou art a bitter draught; and though thousands in all ages have been made to drink of thee, thou art no less bitter on that account.—It is thou, thrice sweet and gracious goddess, addressing myself to Liberty, whom all in public or in private worship, whose taste is grateful, and ever will be so, till NATURE herself shall change—no tint of words can spot thy snowy mantle, or chemic power turn thy sceptre into iron—with thee to smile upon him as he eats his crust, the swain is happier than his monarch, from whose court thou art exiled—Gracious heaven! cried I, kneeling down upon the last step but one in my ascent—grant me but health, thou great Bestower of it, and

give me but this fair goddess as my companion—and shower down thy mitres, if it seems good unto thy divine providence, upon those heads which are aching for them.

THE CAPTIVE.

PARTS.

The bird in his cage purfued me into my room; I fat down close to my table, and leaning my head upon my hand, I began to figure to myself the miferies of confinement. I was in a right frame for it, and so I gave full scope to my imagination.

I was going to begin with the millions of my fellow-creatures born to no inheritance but flavery; but finding, however affecting the picture was, that I could not bring it near me, and that the multitude of fad groups in it did but diffract me

I took a fingle captive, and having first shut him up in his dungeon, I then looked through the twilight of his grated door to take his picture.

I beheld his body half wasted away with long expectation and confinement, and felt what kind of sickness of the heart it was which arises from hope deferred. Upon looking nearer, I saw him pale and feverish: in thirty years the western breeze had not once fanned his blood——he had seen no sun, no moon, in all that time—nor had the voice of friend or kinsman breathed through his lattice:—His children——

-But here my heart began to bleed-and I

was forced to go on with another part of the por-

nd

hy

h-

1

ad

114

10

el

V ;

at

ti-

ut

he

X-

of

pe

nd

ot

no nd il-

I

He was fitting upon the ground upon a little ftraw, in the farthest corner of his dungeon, which was alternately his chair and bed: a little calendar of fmall flicks were laid at the head, notched all over with the difmal days and nights he had paffed there -he had one of these little sticks in his hand, and with a rufty nail he was etching another day of mifery to add to the heap. As I darkened the little light he had, he lifted up a hopeless eye towards the door, then cast it down-shook his head, and went on with his work of affliction. I heard his chains upon his legs, as he turned his body to lay his little flick upon the bundle—He gave a deep figh-I faw the iron enter into his foul-I burst into tears -I could not fustain the picture of confinement which my fancy had drawn-I started up from my chair, and called La Fleur, I bid him befpeak me a remise, and have it ready at the door of the hotel by nine in the morning.

-I will go directly, faid I, myfelf, to Monfieur Le Duc de Choifeul.

La Fleur would have put me to bed; but, not willing he should see any thing upon my cheek which would cost the honest fellow a heart-ache—I told him I would go to bed by myself—and bid him go do the same.

THE STARLING.

ROAD TO VERSAILLES.

I got into my remise the hour I promised: La Fleur got up behind, and I bid the coachman make the best of his way to Versailles.

As there was nothing in this road, or rather nothing which I look for in travelling, I cannot fill up the blank better than with a short history of this felf-same bird, which became the subject of the last chapter.

Whilst the honourable Mr. **** was waiting for a wind at Dover, it had been caught upon the cliffs before it could well fly, by an English lad who was his groom; who, not caring to destroy it, had taken it in his breast into the packet—and by course of feeding it, and taking it once under his protection, in a day or two grew fond of it, and got it safe along with him to Paris.

At Paris the lad had laid out a livre on a little cage for the starling; and as he had little to do better the five months his master staid there, he taught it, in his mother's tongue, the four simple words—(and no more)—to which I owned myself so much its debtor.

Upon his master's going on for Italy—the lad had given it to the master of the hotel—But his little fong for liberty being in an unknown language at Paris—the bird had little or no store set by him—fo La Fleur bought both him and his cage for me for a bottle of Burgundy.

In my return from Italy, I brought him with me to the country in whose language he had learned his notes—and telling the story of him to Lord A—Lord A begged the bird of me—in a week, Lord A gave him to Lord B—Lord B made a present of him to Lord C—and Lord C's gentleman sold him to Lord D's for a shilling—Lord D gave him to Lord E—and so on—half round the alphabet—From that rank he passed into the lower house, and passed the hands of as many commoners—But as all these wanted to get in—and my bird wanted to get out—he had almost as little store set by him in London as in Paris."

eur

the

no-

up

this last

for

liffs

was ken

e of

ion, e a-

ittle

bet-

ight

ls uch

had

ittle

e at

n-

me

It is impossible but many of my readers must have heard of him; and if any, by mere chance, have ever seen him——I beg leave to inform them, that that bird was my bird,——or some vile copy set up to represent him.

I have nothing farther to add upon him, but that from that time to this, I have borne this poor starling as the crest to my arms.—

——And let the heralds officers twist his neck about if they dare.

THE ADDRESS.

VERSAILLES.

I should not like to have my enemy take a view of my mind, when I am going to ask protection of any man; for which reason, I generally endeavour to protect myself; but this going to Monsieur Le Duc

de C**** was an act of compulsion—had it been an act of choice, I should have done it, I suppose, like other people.

How many mean plans of dirty address, as I went along, did my servile heart form! I deserved the Bastile for every one of them.

Then nothing would ferve me, when I got within fight of Versailles, but putting words and sentences together, and conceiving attitudes and tones to wreathe myself into Monsieur Le Duc de C****s good graces—This will do-faid I-Just as well, retorted I again, as a coat carried up to him by an adventurous taylor, without taking his measure-Fool! continued I-fee Monfieur Le Duc's face first-observe what character is written in it-take notice in what posture he stands to hear you-mark the turns and expressions of his body and limbs-And for the tone-the first found which comes from his lips will give it you; and from all these together, you will compound an address at once upon the fpot, which cannot difgust the Duke—the ingredients are his own, and most likely to go down.

Well! faid I, I wish it well over—Coward again! as if man to man was not equal throughout the whole surface of the globe; and if in the field—why not face to face in the cabinet too? And trust me, Yorick, whenever it is not so, man is false to himself; and betrays his own succours ten times, where nature does it once. Go to the Duc de C**** with the Bastile in thy looks—My life for it thou wilt be sent back to Paris in half an hour, with an escort.

I believe so, said I—Then I will go to the Duke, by Heaven! with all the gaiety and debonairness in the world.—

ıt

e

S

n

e

And there you are wrong again, replied I.—
A heart at ease, Yorick, slies into no extremes—
it is ever on its centre—Well! well! cried I, as
the coachman turned in at the gates—I find I shall
do very well: and by the time he had wheeled round
the court, and brought me up to the door, I found
myself so much the better for my own lecture, that
I neither ascended the steps like a victim to justice,
who was to part with life upon the topmast, nor did
I mount them with a skip and a couple of strides, as
I do when I sly up, Eliza! to thee, to meet it.

As I entered the door of the faloon, I was met by a person who possibly might be the maitre d'hotel, but had more the air of one of the under fecretaries. who told me the Duc de C**** was bufy-I am utterly ignorant, faid I, of the forms of obtaining an audience, being an absolute stranger, and, what is worse in the present conjuncture of affairs, being an Englishman too .- He replied, that did not increase the difficulty.—I made him a flight bow, and told him I had fomething of importance to fay to Monfieur le Duc. The fecretary looked towards the stairs, as if he was about to leave me to carry up this account to fome one-but I must not mislead you, faid I-for what I have to fay is of no manner of importance to Monsieur le Duc de C****but of great importance to myself .- C'est une autre affaire, replied he-Not at all, faid I, to a man of gallantry.-But pray, good Sir, continued I, when Vol. IV.

can a stranger hope to have accesse? In not less than two hours, said he, looking at his watch. The number of equipages in the court-yard seemed to justify the calculation, that I could have no nearer a prospect—and as walking backwards and forwards in the saloon, without a soul to commune with, was, for the time, as bad as being in the Bastile itself, I instantly went back to my remise, and bid the coachman drive me to the cordon bleu, which was the nearest hotel.

I think there is a fatality in it—I feldom go to the place I fet out for.

LE PATISSER.

nore account fractile absolute

ration was into

VERSAILLES.

Before I had got half way down the street, I changed my mind: as I am at Versailles, thought I, I might as well take a view of the town; so I pulled the cord, and ordered the coachman to drive round some of the principal streets—I suppose the town is not very large, said I.—The coachman begged pardon for setting me right, and told me it was very superb, and that numbers of the first dukes and marquisses and counts had hotels—The count de B****, of whom the bookseller at the Quai de Conti had spoke so handsomely the night before, came instantly into my mind—And why should I not go, thought I, to the count de B****, who has so high an idea of English books, and English men—and tell him my story? so I changed my mind

a fecond time—In truth it was the third: for I had intended that day for Madame de R**** in the Rue St. Pierre, and had devoutly fent her word by her fille de chambre that I would affuredly wait upon her—but I am governed by circumstances—I cannot govern them; so seeing a man standing with a basket on the other side of the street, as if he had something to sell, I bid La Fleur go up to him, and inquire for the Count's hotel.

La Fleur returned, a little pale; and told me it was a Chevalier de St. Louis felling pates——It is impossible, La Fleur! said I.——La Fleur could no more account for the phenomenon than myself; but persisted in his story: he had seen the croix set in gold, with its red riband, he said, tied to his button-hole—and had looked into the basket, and seen the pates which the Chevalier was selling; so could not be mistaken in that.

Such a reverse in a man's life awakens a better principle than curiosity: I could not help looking for some time at him, as I sat in the remise—the more I looked at him—his croix and his basket, the stronger they wove themselves into my brain—I got out of the remise, and went towards him.

He was begirt with a clean linen apron which fell below his knees, and with a fort of a bib that went half way up his breast; upon the top of this, but a little below the hem, hung his croix. His basket of little patés was covered over with a white damask napkin; another of the same kind was spread at the bottom; and there was such a look of propreté and neatness throughout, that one might have bought

his pates of him, as much from appetite as fenti-

He made an offer of them to neither; but stood still with them at the corner of a hotel, for those to buy who chose it, without solicitation.

He was about forty-eight—of a fedate look, something approaching to gravity. I did not wonder.—I went up rather to the basket than him, and having lifted up the napkin and taken one of his patés into my hand—I begged he would explain the appearance which affected me.

He told me in a few words, that the best part of his life had passed in the service, in which, after spending a small patrimony, he had obtained a company and the croix with it; but that at the conclusion of the last peace, his regiment being reformed, and the whole corps, with those of some other regiments, lest without any provision—he found himself in a wide world, without friends, without a livre—and indeed, said he, without any thing but this (pointing, as he said it, to his croix)—The poor Chevalier won my pity, and he finished the scene, with winning my esteem too.

The King, he faid, was the most generous of princes, but his generosity could neither relieve or reward every one, and it was only his misfortune to be amongst the number. He had a little wife, he faid, whom he loved, who did the patisferie; and added, he felt no dishonour in defending her and himself from want in this way—unless Providence had offered him a better.

It would be wicked to withhold a pleafure from

the good, in passing over what happened to this poor Chevalier of St. Louis about nine months after.

It feems he usually took his stand near the iron gates which lead up to the palace; and as his croix had caught the eye of numbers, numbers had made the same inquiry which I had done—He had told them the same story, and always with so much modesty and good sense, that it had reached at last the King's ears—who hearing the Chevalier had been a gallant officer, and respected by the whole regiment as a man of honour and integrity—he broke up his little trade, by a pension of sisteen hundred livres a-year.

As I have told this to please the reader, I beg he will allow me to relate another out of its order, to please myself—the two stories reslect light upon each other, and it is a pity they should be parted.

THE SWORD.

RENNES.

When states and empires have their periods of declension, and feel in their turns what distress and poverty is—I stop not to tell the causes which gradually brought the house d'E**** in Britany into decay. The Marquis d'E**** had sought up against his condition with great firmness; wishing to preserve and still show to the world, some little fragments of what his ancestors had been—their indiscretions had put it out of his power. There was enough left for the little exigencies of obscurity—

But he had two boys who looked up to him for light—he thought they deserved it. He had tried his sword—it could not open the way—the mounting was too expensive—and simple economy was not a match for it—there was no resource but commerce.

In any other province in France, fave Britany, this was smiting the root for ever of the little tree his pride and affection wished to see re-blossom—But in Britany, there being a provision for this, he availed himself of it; and taking an occasion, when the states were assembled at Rennes, the Marquis, attended with his two boys, entered the court; and having pleaded the right of an ancient law of the duchy, which though seldom claimed, he said was no less in force; he took his sword from his side—Here—said he—take it; and be trusty guardians of it, till better times put me in condition to reclaim it.

The president accepted the Marquis's sword—he stayed a few minutes to see it deposited in the archives of his house—and departed.

The Marquis and his whole family embarked the next day for Martinico, and in about nineteen or twenty years of fuccessful application to business, with some unlook'd-for bequests from distant branches of his house—returned home to reclaim his nobility, and to support it.

It was an incident of good fortune, which will never happen to any traveller but a fentimental one, that I should be at Rennes at the very time of this folemn requifition: I call it folemn it was fo to

The Marquis entered the court with his whole family: he supported his lady—his eldest son supported his sister, and his youngest was at the other extreme of the line next his mother—he put his handkerchief to his face twice—

There was a dead filence. When the Marquis had approached within fix paces of the tribunal, he gave the Marchioness to his youngest son, and advancing three steps before his family he reclaimed his sword—his sword was given him, and the moment he got it into his hand, he drew it almost out of the scabbard—it was the shining sace of a friend he had once given up,—he looked attentively along it, beginning at the hilt, as if to see whether it was the same—when observing a little rust which it had contracted near the point, he brought it near his eye, and bending his head down over it——I think I saw a tear fall upon the place: I could not be deceived, by what followed.

" I shall find, faid he, some other way to get it

When the Marquis had faid this, he returned his fword into its fcabbard, made a bow to the guardians of it—and, with his wife and daughter, and his two fons following him, walked out.

the war mordent of good fortune, which was

O how I envied him his feelings !

Proon to the strice of the district

being confeious I was a frue man and not to sein the naked TROPASSPORT and the the

them mercy. It does not four the gallants of the ter ch, Mountes . salliagay I FOUND no difficulty in getting admittance to Monfieur le Count de B* **. The fet of Shakespears was laid upon the table, and he was tumbling them over. I walked up close to the table, and giving first fuch a look at the books as to make him conceive I knew what they were-I told him I had come without any one to present me, knowing I should meet with a friend in his apartment, who, I trusted, would do it for me-it is my countryman, the great Shakespeare, said I, pointing to his works-et ayez la benté, mon cher ami, apostrophizing his spirit, added I, de me faire cet honneur là .-

The Count fmiled at the fingularity of the introduction; and feeing I looked a little pale and fickly, infifted upon my taking an arm-chair: fo I fat down; and to fave him conjectures upon a vifit fo out of all rule, I told him fimply of the incident in the bookfeller's fhop, and how that had impelled me rather to go to him with the story of a little embarrassment I was under, than to any other man in France-And what is your embarrassment? let me hear it, faid the Count. So I told him the flory just as I have told it the reader. - I man during best soul

-And the master of my hotel, faid I, as I concluded it, will needs have it, Monfieur le Count, that I should be fent to the Bastile-but I have no apprehensions, continued I-for in falling into the hands of the most polished people in the world, and being conscious I was a true man, and not come to spy the nakedness of the land, I scarce thought I lay at their mercy. It does not suit the gallantry of the French, Monsieur le Count, said I, to show it against invalids.

n-

ars

m

rft

I

h-

et

ld

at

2

1-

)-

An animated blush came into the Count de B****'s cheeks as I spoke this—Ne craignez rien—Do not fear, said he—indeed I do not, replied I again—besides, continued I, a little sportingly—I have come laughing all the way from London to Paris, and I do not think Monsieur le Duc de Choiseul is such an enemy to mirth, as to send me back crying for my pains.

-My application to you, Monsieur le Count de B**** (making him a low bow) is to desire he will not.

The Count heard me with great good-nature, or I had not faid half as much—and once or twice faid—C'est bien dit. So I rested my cause there—and determined to say no more about it.

The Count led the discourse: we talked of indifferent things—of books and politics, and men—and then of women—God bless them all! faid I, after much discourse about them—there is not a man upon earth who loves them so much as I do: after all the soibles I have seen, and all the satires I have read against them, still I love them, being simply persuaded, that a man, who has not a fort of an affection for the whole sex, is incapable of ever loving a single one as he ought.

Heb bien! Monsieur l'Anglois, said the Count, gaily
—You are not come to spy the nakedness of the

of our women—But, permit me to conjecture—if, par hazard, they fell into your way—that the prospect would not affect you.

Thave fomething within me which cannot bear the shock of the least indecent infinuation: in the sportability of chit-chat, I have often endeavoured to conquer it, and, with infinite pain, have hazarded a thousand things to a dozen of the sex together—the least of which I could not venture to a single one, to gain heaven.

Excuse me, Monsieur le Count, said I—as for the nakedness of your land, if I saw it, I should cast my eyes over it with tears in them—and for that of your women (blushing at the idea he had excited in me), I am so evangelical in this, and have such a sellow-seeling for whatever is weak about them, that I would cover it with a garment, if I knew how to throw it on—But I could wish, continued I, to spy the nakedness of their hearts, and, through the different disguises of customs, climates, and religion, find out what is good in them, to fashion my own by—and therefore am I come.

It is for this reason, Monsieur le Count, continued I, that I have not seen the Palais Royal—nor the Luxembourg—nor the Façade of the Louvre—nor have attempted to swell the catalogues we have of pictures, statues and churches—I conceive every fair being as a temple, and would rather enter in, and see the original drawings and loose sketches hung up in it, than the transfiguration of Raphael itself.

The thirst of this, continued I, as impatient as that which inflames the breast of the connoisseur, has led me from my own home into France—and from France will lead me through Italy—it is a quiet journey of the heart in pursuit of NATURE, and those affections which arise out of her, which make us love each other—and the world, better than we do.

The Count faid a great many civil things to me upon the occasion: and added, very politely, how much he stood obliged to Shakespeare, for making me known to him—but, à-propas, said he—Shakespeare is full of great things—He forgot a small punctilio, of announcing your name—it puts you under a necessity of doing it yourself.

or wed week I to THE PASSPORT.

House such had

ver of A habitis versailles.

There is not a more perplexing affair in life to me, than to fet about telling any one who I am—for there is fearce any body I cannot give a better account of than myfelf; and I have often wished I could do it in a single word—and have an end of it. It was the only time and occasion in my life, I could accomplish this to any purpose—for Shake-speare lying upon the table, and recollecting I was in his books, I took up Hamlet, and turning immediately to the grave-digger's scene in the fifth act, I laid my singer upon Yorick, and, advancing the

book to the Count, with my finger all the way over the name—Me voici ! faid I.

Now, whether the idea of poor Yorick's skull was put out of the Count's mind, by the reality of my own, or by what magic he could drop a period of feven or eight hundred years, makes nothing in this account-it is certain the French conceive better than they combine—I wonder at nothing in this world, and the less at this; inasmuch as one of the first of our own church, for whose candour and paternal fentiments I have the highest veneration, fell into the fame mistake in the very same case. -- " He could " not bear, he faid, to look into the fermons wrote by "the king of Denmark's jester."-Good, my Lord! faid I-but there are two Yoricks. The Yorick your Lordship thinks of, has been dead and buried eight hundred years ago; he flourished in Horwendillus's court—the other Yorick is myfelf, who have flourished, my Lord, in no court-He shook his head -Good God! faid I, you might as well confound Alexander the Great, with Alexander the copperfmith, my Lord-It was all one, he replied-

If Alexander king of Macedon could have translated your Lordship, said I—I am sure your Lordship would not have said so.

The poor Count de B**** fell but into the fame

-Et, Monsieur, est il Yorick? cried the Count.—
Je le suis, said I.—Vous?—Moi—moi qui ai l'honneur
de vous parler, Monsieur le Compte—Mon Dieu! said
he, embracing me—Vous êtes Yorick!

The Count instantly put the Shakespeare into his pocket-and left me alone in his room. -- men add Now, whether the files of poor sorre s than were

THE PASSPORT.

15

is

eality of toy

ven or eight hood salliagraviakes nothing in it secount # is certain the French conceive better than

I could not conceive why the Count de B**** had gone fo abruptly out of the room, any more than I could conceive why he had put the Shakespeare into his pocket-My fleries which must explain themselves, are not worth the lofs of time which a conjecture about them takes up: it was better to read Shakespeare; fo taking up " Much ado about Nothing," I transported myself instanly from the chair I sat in, to Messina in Sicily, and got fo bufy with Don Pedro and Benedict and Beatrice, that I thought not of Verfailles, the Count, or the Paffport.

Sweet pliability of man's spirit, that can at once furrender itself to illusions, which cheat expectation and forrow of their weary moments !--long-long fince had he numbered out my days, had I not trod fo great a part of them upon this enchanted ground; when my way is too rough for my feet, or too fleep for my strength, I get off it, to some smooth velvet path which fancy has fcattered over with rose-buds of delights; and having taken a few turns in it, come back strengthened and refreshed-When evils press fore upon me, and there is no retreat from them in this world, then I take a new courfe-I leave it—and as I have a clearer idea of the Elysian fields than I have of heaven, I force myself, like Æneas,

into them—I fee him meet the pensive shade of his forsaken Dido—and wish to recognise it—I fee the injured spirit wave her head, and turn off silent from the author of her miseries and dishonours—I lose the feelings for myself in hers—and in those affections which were wont to make me mourn for her when I was at school.

Surely this is not walking in a vain shadow—nor does man disquiet bimself in vain by it—he oftener does so in trusting the issue of his commotions to reason only.—I can safely say for myself I was never able to conquer any one single bad sensation in my heart so decisively, as by beating up as fast as I could for some kindly and gentle sensation, to sight it upon its own ground.

When I had got to the end of the third act, the Count de B**** entered with my paffport in his hand. Mons. le Duc de C****, said the Count, is as good a prophet, I dare say, as he is a statesman—Un homme qui rit, said the Duke, ne fera jamais dangereux—Had it been for any one but the king's jester, added the Count, I could not have got it these two hours.—

Pardonnez moi, Mons. le Count, said I—I am not the king's jester—But you are Yorick?—Yes.—

Et vous plaisantez?—I answered, Indeed I did jest—but was not paid for it—it was entirely at my own expence.

We have no jester at court, Mons. le Count, faid I; the last we had was in the licentious reign of Charles II.—fince which time, our manners have been so gradually refining, that our court at present is so full of patriots, who wish for nothing but the

15

e

honours and wealth of their country—and our ladies are all so chaste, so spotless, so good, so devout—there is nothing for a jester to make a jest of—

Voila un persistage! cried the Count.

THE PASSPORT.

VERSAILLES.

As the passport was directed to all lieutenant-governors, governors, and commandants of cities, generals of armies, justiciaries, and all officers of justice, to let Mr. Yorick, the king's jester, and his baggage, travel quietly along—I own the triumph of obtaining the passport was not a little tarnished by the figure I cut in it—but there is nothing unmixed in this world; and some of the gravest of our divines have carried it so far, as to affirm, that enjoyment itself was attended even with a sigh—and that the greatest they knew of, terminated, in a general way, in little better than a convulsion.

I remember the grave and learned Bevoriskius, in his commentary upon the generations from Adam, very naturally breaks off in the middle of a note, to give an account to the world of a couple of sparrows upon the out-edge of his window, which had incommoded him all the time he wrote, and at last had entirely taken him off from his genealogy.

—It is strange! writes Bevoriskius; but the facts are certain, for I have had the curiosity to mark them down one by one with my pen—but the cocksparrow, during the little time that I could have finished

the other half of this note, has actually interrupted me with the reiteration of his careffes three-andtwenty times and a half.

How merciful, adds Bevoriskius, is heaven to his

creatures!

Ill-fated Yorick! that the gravest of thy brethren should be able to write that to the world, which stains thy face with crimson, to copy even in thy study.

But this is nothing to my travels—So I twice—

twice beg pardon for it.

it can do old their yet.

CHARACTER.

VERSAILLES.

And how do you find the French? faid the Count de B****, after he had given me the Passport.

The reader may suppose, that after so obliging a proof of courtesy, I could not be at a loss to say

fomething handsome to the inquiry.

Mais passe, pour cela—Speak frankly, said he; do you find all the urbanity in the French, which the world give us the honour of?——I had found every thing I said, which confirmed it—Vraiment, said the Count—les François sont polis—To an excess, replied I.

The Count took notice of the word excesse; and would have it I meant more than I said. I defended myself a long time, as well as I could against it—he insisted I had a reserve, and that I would speak my opinion frankly.

ted

nd-

his

en

ch

hy

I believe, Monf. le Count, faid I, that man has a certain compals, as well as an instrument; and that the focial, and other calls, have occasion, by turns, for every key in him; fo that if you begin a note too high or too low, there must be a want, either in the upper or under part, to fill up the fystem of harmony-The Count de B**** did not understand music, so desired me to explain it some other way. A polished nation, my dear Count, faid I, makes every one its debtor; and befides, urbanity itself, like the fair fex, has so many charms, it goes against the heart to fay it can do ill; and yet, I believe, there is but a certain line of perfection, that man, take him altogether, is empowered to arrive at -if he gets beyond, he rather exchanges qualities, than gets them. I-must not presume to say, how far this has affected the French in the subject we are speaking of-but, should it ever be the case of the English, in the progress of their refinements, to arrive at the same polish which distinguishes the French, if we did not lose the politesse de cœur, which inclines men more to humane actions, than courteous ones -we should at least lose that distinct variety and originality of character, which diftinguishes them, not only from each other, but from all the world befides.

I had a few of King William's shillings, as smooth as glass, in my pocket: and foreseeing they would be of use in the illustration of my hypothesis, I had got them into my hand, when I had proceeded so far—

See, Monf. le Count, faid I, rifing up, and laying them before him upon the table—by jingling and rubbing one against another for seventy years together in one body's pocket or another's, they are become so much alike, you can scarce distinguish one shilling from another.

The English, like ancient medals, kept more apart, and passing but sew people's hands, preserve the first sharpnesses which the fine hand of Nature has given them—they are not so pleasant to seel—but, in return, the legend is so visible, that, at the first look, you see whose image and superscription they bear.—But the French, Mons. le Count, added I, wishing to soften what I had said, have so many excellencies, they can the better spare this—they are a loyal, a gallant, a generous, an ingenious, and good-temper'd people, as is under heaven—if they have a fault—they are too serious.

Mon Dieu! cried the Count, rifing out of his chair.

Mais vous plaisantez, said he, correcting his exclamation.—I laid my hand upon my breast, and with earnest gravity assured him, it was my most settled opinion.

The Count faid, he was mortified he could not stay to hear my reasons, being engaged to go that moment to dine with the Duc de C****.

But, if it is not too far to come to Verfailles to eat your foup with me, I beg, before you leave France, I may have the pleasure of knowing you retract your opinion—or, in what manner you support it.—But if you do support it, Mons. Anglois, said he, you must do it with all your powers, because you have the whole world against you.—I pro-

e-

)e-

ne

rt,

en e-

k,

r.

I,

-

2

a

S

Ý

tulbing from another

mised the Count I would do myself the honour of dining with him before I set out for Italy took my leave.

The Templation.

narpacifics winds that first part of Natur

When I alighted at the hotel, the porter told me a young woman, with a band-box, had been that moment inquiring for me.——I do not know, faid the porter, whether she is gone away or no. I took the key of my chamber of him, and went up stairs; and when I had got within ten steps of the top of the landing before my door, I met her coming easily down.

It was the fair fille de chambre I had walked along the Quai de Conti with: Madame de R**** had fent her upon some commission to a marchante de modes, within a step or two of the hotel de Modene; and as I had sailed in waiting upon her, had bid her inquire if I had left Paris: and if so, whether I had not left a letter addressed to her.

As the fair fille de chambre was so near my door, if the returned back, and went into the room with me for a moment or two, whilft I wrote a card.

It was a fine still evening, in the latter end of the month of May—the crimson window curtains (which were of the same colour of those of the bed) were drawn close—the sun was setting, and resected through them so warm a tint into the sair sille de chambre's sace—I thought she blushed—the idea of

it made me blush myself—we were quite alone; and that superinduced a second blush, before the first could get off.

There is a fort of a pleafing half gluilty blush, where the blood is more in fault than the man—
it is fent impetuous from the heart, and virtue slies after it,—not to call it back, but to make the sensation of it more delicious to the nerves—it is associated—

But I will not describe it—I felt something at first within me, which was not in strict unison with the lesson of virtue I had given her the night before—I sought sive minutes for a card—I knew I had not one—I took up a pen—I laid it down again—my hand trembled—the devil was in me.

I know, as well as any one, he is an adversary, whom, if we resist, he will sly from us—but I seldom resist him at all, from a terror, that, though I may conquer, I may still get a hurt in the combat—so I give up the triumph for security; and instead of thinking to make him sly, I generally sly myself.

The fair fille de chambre came close up to the bureau where I was looking for a card—took up first the pen I cast down, then offered to hold me the ink: she offered it so sweetly, I was going to accept it—but I durst not——I have nothing, my dear, said I, to write upon.——Write it, said she, simply, upon any thing.——

I was just going to cry out, Then I will write it, fair girl! upon thy lips.—

If I do, faid I, I shall perish—so I took her by the hand and led her to the door, and begged she ie;

the

fh,

ies

fa-

To-

at

ith

re

ad

in

y,

el-

I

of

u-

ft

ne

pt

id

y,

t,

e

would not forget the lesson I had given her—She said, indeed she would not—and as she uttered it with some earnestness, she turned about, and gave me both her hands, closed together, into mine—It was impossible not to compress them in that situation—I wished to let them go: and all the time I held them, I kept arguing within myself against it—and still I held them on.—In two minutes I found I had all the battle to sight over again—and I felt my legs and every limb about me tremble at the idea.

The foot of the bed was within a yard and a half of the place where we were standing—I had still hold of her hands,—and how it happened I can give no account, but I neither asked her—nor drew her—nor did I think of the bed—but so it did happen, we both sat down.

I will just show you, said the fair fille de chambre, the little purse I have been making to-day to hold your crown. So she put her hand into her right pocket, which was next me, and felt for it some time—then into the lest——" She had lost it."——I never bore expectation more quietly—it was in her right pocket at last——she pulled it out; it was of green tasseta, lined with a little bit of white quilted satin, and just big enough to hold the crown——she put it into my hand——it was pretty; and I held it ten minutes, with the back of my hand resting upon her lap—looking sometimes at the purse, sometimes on one side of it.

A stitch or two had broke out in the gathers of my stock—the fair fille de chambre, without saying a

word, took out her little hustive, threaded a small needle, and sewed it up—I foresaw it would hazard the glory of the day; and as she passed her hand in silence across and across my neck in the manceuvre, I felt the laurels shake which Fancy had wreathed about my head.

A strap had given way in her walk, and the buckle of her shoe was just falling off—See, said the fille de chambre, holding up her soot—I could not for my soul but fasten the buckle in return, and putting in the strap—and lifting up the other soot with it, when I had done, to see both were right—in doing it too suddenly—it unavoidably threw the sair fille de chambre off her centre—and then—

THE CONQUEST.

PARIS.

Yes—and then—Ye, whose clay-cold heads, and lukewarm hearts, can argue down, or mask your passions—tell me, what trespass is it that man should have them? or how his spirit stands answerable to the Father of spirits, but for his conduct under them?

If Nature has so wove her web of kindness, that some threads of love and desire are entangled with the piece—must the whole web be rent in drawing them out?—Whip me such stoics, great Governor of Nature! said I to myself—Wherever thy providence shall place me for the trials of my virtue—whatever is my danger—whatever is my situa-

all

rd

in

re,

ed

cle

de

ny

in

it,

ng

air.

nd

ur

an

T-

n-

at

th v-

0-

17

su

2-

tion—let me feel the movements which rife out of it, and which belong to me as a man—and if I govern them as a good one—I will trust the issues to thy justice, for thou hast made us—and not we our-felves.

THE MYSTERY.

and went widehousens the

PARIS.

If a man knows the heart, he will know it was impossible to go back instantly to my chamber—it was touching a cold key with a flat third to it, upon the close of a piece of music, which had called forth my affections—therefore, when I had let go the hand of the fille de chambre, I remained at the gate of the hotel for some time, looking at every one who passed by, and forming conjectures upon them, till my attention got fixed upon a single object, which consounded all kind of reasoning upon him.

It was a tall figure of a philosophic, serious, adultlook, which passed and repassed sedately along the street, making a turn of about fixty paces on each side of the gate of the hotel—the man was about

fifty-two-had a fmall cane under his arm-was dreffed in a dark drab-colour'd coat, waitstcoat and breeches, which feemed to have feen fome years fervice-they were still clean, and there was a little air of frugal propreté throughout him. By his pulling off his hat, and his attitude of accosting a good many in his way, I faw he was asking charity; fo I got a fous or two out of my pocket, ready to give him as he took me in his turn-he passed by me without asking any thing-and yet did not go five steps farther before he asked charity of a little woman -I was much more likely to have given of the two-He had scarce done with the woman, when he pulled his hat off to another who was coming the fame way. An ancient gentleman came flowly-and, after him, a young fmart one-He let them both pass, and asked nothing: I stood obferving him half an hour, in which time he had made a dozen turns backwards and forwards, and found that he invariably purfued the same plan.

There were two things very fingular in this, which fet my brain to work, and to no purpose—the first was, why the man should only tell his story to the sex—and secondly—what kind of story it was, and what species of eloquence it could be, which softened the hearts of the women, which he knew it was to no purpose to practise upon the men.

There were two other circumstances which entangled this mystery—the one was, he told every woman what he had to say in her ear, and in a way which had much more the air of a secret than a petition,—the other was, it was always successful—

he never stopped a woman, but she pulled out her purse, and immediately gave him something.

I could form no fystem to explain the phenome-

I had got a riddle to amuse me for the rest of the evening, so I walked up stairs to my chamber.

THE CASE OF CONSCIENCE.

at ig one lish regulate a pourt was a substitute and PARIS.

I was immediately followed up by the master of the hotel, who came into my room to tell me I must provide lodgings elsewhere-How fo, friend? faid I. ----He answered, I had had a young woman locked up with me two hours that evening in my bed-chamber, and it was against the rules of his house .- Very well, faid I, we will all part friends then-for the girl is no worfe-and I am no worfe-and you will be just as I found you-It was enough, he faid, to overthrow the credit of his hotel .- Voyez vous, Monsieur? faid he, pointing to the foot of the bed we had been fitting upon .- I own it had fomething of the appearance of an evidence; but my pride not fuffering me to enter into any detail of the case, I exhorted him to let his foul fleep in peace, as I refolved to let mine do that night, and that I would dischargewhat I owed him at breakfast.

I should not have minded, Monsieur, said he, if you had had twenty girls—It is a score more, replied I, interrupting him, than I ever reckoned upon—Provided, added he, it had been but in a morning—

Vol. IV.

f

e

e

d

d

h

lt

X

t

e

0

1-

y

And does the difference of the time of the day at Paris, make a difference in the fin ?-It made a difference, he faid, in the fcandal.—I like a good distinction in my heart; and cannot fay I was intolerably out of temper with the man-I own it is neceffary, refumed the master of the hotel, that a stranger at Paris should have the opportunities presented to him of buying lace and filk stockings and ruffles, et tout cela-and it is nothing if a woman comes with a band-box .- O' my conscience, said I, she had one; but I never looked into it .- Then, Monsieur, faid he, has bought nothing?-not one earthly thing, replied I.-Because, said he, I could recommend one to you who would use you en conscience-But I must fee her this night, faid I-He made me a low bow, and walked down.

Now shall I triumph over this maitre d'hotel, cried I—and what then?—Then I shall let him see I know he is a dirty fellow.—And what then?—What then!—I was too near myself to say it was for the sake of others.—I had no good answer left—there was more of spleen than principle in my project, and I was sick of it before the execution.

In a few minutes the Griffet came in with her box of lace—I will buy nothing, however, faid I within myfelf.

The Griffet would show me every thing—I was hard to please: she would not seem to see it; she opened her little magazine, and laid all her laces one after another before me—unfolded and solded them up again, one by one, with the most patient sweetness—I might buy—or not—she would let me have

every thing at my own price—the poor creature feemed anxious to get a penny; and laid herfelf out to win me, and not fo much in a manner which feemed artful, as in one I felt fimple and careffing.

If there is not a fund of honest culibility in man, so much the worse—my heart relented, and I gave up my second resolution, as quietly as the first—
Why should I chastise one for the trespass of another! if thou art tributary to this tyrant of an host, thought I, looking up in her face, so much harder is thy bread,

If I had not had more than four Louis d'ors in my purse, there was no such thing as rising up and showing her the door, till I had first laid three of them out in a pair of russes.

——The master of the hotel will share the profit with her—no matter—then I have only paid, as many a poor soul has paid before me, for an act he could not do, or think of.

THE RIDDLE.

PARIS.

WHEN La Fleur came up to wait upon me at supper, he told me how forry the master of the hotel was for his affront to me in bidding me change my lodgings.

A man who values a good night's rest will not lie down with enmity in his heart, if he can help it—— So I bid La Fleur tell the master of the hotel, that I was forry, on my side, for the occasion I had given him—and you may tell him, if you will, La Fleur, added I, that if the young woman should call again, I shall not see her.

This was a facrifice, not to him, but myfelf, having refolved, after so narrow an escape, to run no more risks, but to leave Paris, if it was possible, with all the virtue I entered it.

C'est deroger à noblesse, Monsieur, said La Fleur, making me a bow down to the ground as he said it — Et encore, Monsieur, said he, may change his sentiments—and if (par hazard) he should like to a-muse himself——I find no amusement in it, said I, interrupting him——

Mon Dieu! faid La Fleur-and took away.

In an hour's time he came to put me to bed, and was more than commonly officious-fomething hung upon his lips to fay to me, or afk me, which he could not get off; I could not conceive what it was; and, indeed gave myself little trouble to find it out, as I had another riddle fo much more interesting upon my mind, which was that of the man's asking charity before the door of the hotel-I would have given any thing to have got to the bottom of it; and that, not out of curiofity—it is fo low a principle of inquiry, in general, I would not purchase the gratification of it with a two-fous piece-but a fecret, I thought, which fo foon and fo certainly foftened the heart of every woman you came near, was a fecret at least equal to the philosopher's stone; had I had both the Indies, I would have given up one to have been master of it.

I toffed and turned it almost all night long in my

brains, to no manner of purpose; and when I awoke in the morning, I found my spirits as much troubled with my dreams, as ever the king of Babylon had been with his; and I will not hesitate to affirm, it would have puzzled all the wise men of Paris, as much as those of Chaldea, to have given its interpretation.

LE DIMANCHE.

PARIS.

It was Sunday; and when La Fleur came in, in the morning, with my coffee and roll and butter, he had got himself so gallantly arrayed, I scarce knew him.

I had covenanted at Montrieul to give him a new hat with a filver button and loop, and four Louis d'ors pour s' adoniser, when we got to Paris; and the poor sellow, to do him justice, had done wonders with it.

He had bought a bright, clean, good scarlet coat, and a pair of breeches of the same—They were not a crown worse, he said, for the wearing—I wished him hanged for telling me—they looked so fresh, that though I knew the thing could not be done, yet I would rather have imposed upon my fancy with thinking I had bought them new for the fellow, than that they had come out of the Rue de Friperie.

This is a nicety which makes not the heart fore at Paris.

He had purchased, moreover, a handsome blue fatin waistcoat, fancifully enough embroidered—this was indeed something the worse for the service it had done, but it was clean scoured—the gold had been touched up, and upon the whole was rather showy than otherwise—and as the blue was not violent, it suited with the coat and breeches very well: he had squeez'd out of the money, moreover, a new bag and a solitaire, and had insisted with the fripier, upon a gold pair of garters to his breeches knees—He had purchased mussin russes, bien brodses, with sour livres of his own money—and a pair of white silk stockings for five more, and, to top all, Nature had given him a handsome figure, without costing him a fous.

He entered the room thus set off, with his hair dressed in the first style, and with a handsome bouquet in his breast—in a word, there was that look of sestivity, in every thing about him, which at once put me in mind it was Sunday—and by combining both together, it instantly struck me, that the favour he wished to ask of me the night before, was to spend the day, as every body in Paris spent it besides. I had scarce made the conjecture, when La Fleur, with infinite humility, but with a look of trust, as if I should not refuse him, begged I would grant him the day, pour faire le galant vis-a-vis de sa maîtresse.

Now it was the very thing I intended to do my-felf vis-a-vis Madame de R****—I had retained the remise on purpose for it, and it would not have mortissed my vanity to have had a servant so well dressed as La Fleur was, to have got up behind it: I never could have worse spared him.

But we must feel, not argue in these embarrassments-the sons and daughters of service part with liberty, but not with Nature, in their contracts; they are flesh and blood, and have their little vanities and wishes in the midst of the house of bondage, as well as their task-masters—no doubt, they have set their self-denials at a price—and their expectations are so unreasonable, that I would often disappoint them, but that their condition puts it so much in my power to do it.

Behold—Behold, I am the servant—disarms me at once of the powers of a master—

-Thou shalt go, La Fleur! faid I.

-And what miftress, La Fleur, faid I, canst thou have picked up in so little a time at Paris? La Fleur laid his hand upon his breast, and said, it was a petite demoiselle at Monsieur Le Compte de B*****'s-La Fleur had a heart made for fociety; and, to speak the truth of him, let as few occasions slip him as his master-fo that, somehow or other-but howheaven knows-he had connected himself with the demoiselle upon the landing of the stair-case, during the time I was taken up with my passport; and, as there was time enough for me to win the Count to my interest, La Fleur had contrived to make it do to win the maid to his the family, it feems, was to be at Paris that day, and he had made a party with her, and two or three more of the Count's household, upon the boulevards.

Happy people! that, once a week at least, are sure to lay down all your cares together, and dance and sing, and sport away the weights of grievance, which bow down the spirit of other nations to the earth.

THE FRAGMENT.

PARIS.

La Fleur had left me fomething to amuse myself with for the day more than I had bargained for, or could have entered either into his head or mine.

He had brought the little print of butter upon a currant leaf; and as the morning was warm, and he had a good step to bring it, he had begged a sheet of waste paper to put betwixt the currant leaf and his hand—As that was plate sufficient, I bade him lay it upon the table as it was; and as I resolved to stay within all day, I ordered him to call upon the traiteur to bespeak my dinner, and leave me to breakfast by myself.

When I had finished the butter, I threw the currant leaf out of the window, and was going to do the same by the waste paper—but stopping to read a line first, and that drawing me on to a second and third—I thought it better worth; so I shut the window, and drawing a chair up to it, I sat down to read it.

It was in the old French of Rabelais's time, and, for aught I know, might have been wrote by him—it was, moreover, in a Gothic letter, and that fo faded and gone off by damps, and length of time, it cost me infinite trouble to make any thing of it—I threw it down; and then wrote a letter to Eugenius—then I took it up again, and embroiled my patience with it afresh—and then, to cure that, I wrote a letter

to Eliza.—Still it kept hold of me; and the difficulty of understanding it, increased but the desire.

I got my dinner; and, after I had enlightened my mind with a bottle of Burgundy, I at it again—and after two or three hours poring upon it, with almost as deep attention as ever Gruter or Jacob Spon did upon a nonsensical inscription, I thought I made sense of it; but, to make sure of it, the best way, I imagined, was to turn it into English, and see how it would look then—so I went on leisurely, as a trisling man does, sometimes writing a sentence—then taking a turn or two—and then looking how the world went, out of the window; so that it was nine o'clock at night before I had done it—I then began and read it, as follows:—

THE FRAGMENT.

PARIS.

—Now, as the Notary's wife disputed the point with the Notary with too much heat—I wish, faid the Notary, throwing down the parchment, that there was another Notary here, only to set down and attest all this—

And what would you do then, Monsieur? faid she, rising hastily up—the Notary's wife was a little sume of a woman, and the Notary thought it well to avoid a hurricane by a mild reply—I would go, answered he, to bed.—You may go to the devil, answered the Notary's wife.

Now, there happening to be but one bed in the

house, the other two rooms being unfurnished, as is the custom at Paris, and the Notary not caring to lie in the same bed with a woman who had but that moment sent him pell-mell to the devil, went forth with his hat and cane and short cloak, the night being very windy, and walked out ill at ease towards the Pont Neus.

Of all the bridges which ever were built, the whole world who have passed over the Pont Neuf, must own, that it is the noblest—the finest—the grandest—the lightest—the longest—the broadest that ever conjoined land and land together upon the face of the terraqueous globe—

By this, it seems as if the author of the fragment had not been a Frenchman.

The worst fault which divines and the doctors of the Sorbonne can allege against it, is, that if there is but a cap-full of wind in or about Paris, it is more blasphemously facre Dieu'd there, than in any other aperture of the whole city—and with reason good and cogent, Messieurs; for it comes against you without crying garde d'eau, and with such unpremeditable pusses, that, of the sew who cross it with their hats on, not one in sifty but hazards two livres and a half, which is its full worth.

The poor Notary, just as he was passing by the sentry, instinctively clapped his cane to the side of it, but in raising it up, the point of his cane catching hold of the loop of the sentinel's hat, hoisted it over the spikes of the ballustrade clear into the Seine-

-It is an ill wind, faid a boatman who catched it, which blows nobody any good.

The fentry, being a Gascon, incontinently twirled up his whiskers, and levelled his harquebus.

t

Harquebusses, in those days, went off with matches; and an old woman's paper lantern at the end of the bridge happening to be blown out, she had borrowed the sentry's match to light it—it gave a moment's time for the Gascon's blood to run cool, and turn the accident better to his advantage——It is an ill wind, said he, catching off the Notary's castor, and legitimating the capture with the boatman's adage.

The poor Notary crossed the bridge, and passing along the Rue de Dauphine into the Fauxbourg of St. Germain, lamented himself, as he walked along, in this manner:

Luckless man that I am! said the Notary, to be the sport of hurricanes all my days—to be born to have the storm of ill language levelled against me and my profession wherever I go——to be forced into marriage by the thunder of the church to a tempest of a woman—to be driven forth out of my house by domestic winds, and despoiled of my castor by pontific ones—to be here, bare-headed, in a windy night, at the mercy of the ebbs and slows of accidents——where am I to lay my head?——miserable man! what wind in the two-and-thirty points of the whole compass can blow unto thee, as it does to the rest of thy fellow-creatures, good!

As the Notary was passing on by a dark passage, complaining in this fort, a voice called out to a girl,

to bid her run for the next Notary—now the Notary being the next, and availing himself of his situation, walked up the passage to the door, and passing through an old fort of a saloon, was ushered into a large chamber, dismantled of every thing but a long military pike—a breastplate—a rusty old sword, and bandoleer, hung up equi-distant in sour different places against the wall.

An old personage, who had heretosore been a gentleman, and, unless decay of fortune taints the blood along with it, was a gentleman at that time, lay supporting his head upon his hand in his bed; a little table with a taper burning was set close beside it, and close by the table was placed a chair—the Notary sat him down in it; and pulling out his inkhorn and a sheet or two of paper which he had in his pocket, he placed them before him, and dipping his pen in his ink, and leaning his breast over the table, he disposed every thing to make the gentleman's last will and testament.

Alas! Monsieur le Notaire, said the gentleman, raising himself up a little, I have nothing to bequeath, which will pay the expence of bequeathing, except the history of myself, which I could not die in peace, unless I lest it as a legacy to the world; the profits arising out of it, I bequeath to you for the pains of taking it from me—it is a story so uncommon, it must be read by all mankind—it will make the fortunes of your house—the Notary dipped his pen into his ink-horn—Almighty Director of every event in my life! said the old gentleman, looking up earnestly, and raising his hands towards hea-

ven—thou whose hand has led me on through such a labyrinth of strange passages down into this scene of desolation, assist the decaying memory of an old, insirm, and broken-hearted man—direct my tongue by the Spirit of thy eternal truth, that this stranger may set down nought but what is written in that Book, from whose records, said he, clasping his hands together, I am to be condemned or acquitted!—The Notary held up the point of his pen betwixt the taper and his eye—

—It is a story, Monsieur le Notaire, said the gentleman, which will rouse up every affection in nature—it will kill the humane, and touch the heart of cruelty herself with pity—

—The Notary was inflamed with a defire to begin, and put his pen a third time in to his ink-horn—and the old gentleman turning a little more towards the Notary, began to dictate his story in these words—

-And where is the rest of it, La Fleur? said I,
he just then entered the room.

THE FRAGMENT, AND THE BOUQUET*.

PARIS.

WHEN La Fleur came up close to the table, and was made to comprehend what I wanted, he told me there were only two other sheets of it, which he

had wrapped round the stalks of a bouquet, to keep it together, which he had presented to the demoiselle upon the boulevards—Then, prithee, La Fleur, said I, step back to her to the Count de B**** hotel, and see if thou canst get it—There is no doubt of it, said La Fleur—and away he slew.

In a very little time the poor fellow came back quite out of breath, with deeper marks of disappointment in his looks than could arise from the simple irreparability of the fragment—Juste ciel! in less than two minutes that the poor fellow had taken his last tender farewell of her—his faithless mistress had given his gage d'amour to one of the Count's footmen—the footman to a young fempstress—and the sempstress to a fiddler, with my fragment at the end of it—Our misfortunes were involved together—I gave a sigh—And La Fleur echoed it back again to my ear—

---How perfidious! cried La Fleur-How un-

lucky! faid I .---

—I should not have been mortified, Monsieur, quoth La Fleur, if she had lost it—Nor I, La Fleur, said I, had I found it.

Whether I did or no, will be feen hereafter.

THE ACT OF CHARITY.

PARIS.

THE man who either disdains or fears to walk up a dark entry, may be an excellent good man, and sit for an hundred things; but he will not do to make

a good fentimental traveller. I count little of the many things I fee pass at broad noon-day, in large and open streets—Nature is shy, and hates to act before spectators; but in such an unobserved corner, you sometimes see a single short scene of hers, worth all the sentiments of a dozen French plays compounded together—and yet they are absolutely sine—and whenever I have a more brilliant affair upon my hands than common, as they suit a preacher just as well as a hero, I generally make my sermon out of them—and for the text—"Cappadocia, Pontus and Asia, Phrygia and Pamphilia"—is as good as any one in the Bible.

There is a long dark passage issuing out from the opera comique into a narrow street; it is trod by a few who humbly wait for a fiacre *, or wish to get off quietly o'foot when the opera is done. At the end of it, towards the theatre, 'tis lighted by a small candle, the light of which is almost lost before you get half way down, but near the door—it is more for ornament than use: you see it as a fixed star of the least magnitude; it burns—but does little good to the world that we know of.

In returning along this passage, I discerned, as I approached within five or fix paces of the door, two ladies standing arm and arm, with their backs against the wall, waiting, as I imagined, for a fiacre—as they were next the door, I thought they had a prior right; so edged myself up within a yard or little more of them, and quietly took my stand—I was in black, and scarce seen.

^{*} Hackney-coach.

The lady next me was a tall lean figure of a woman, of about thirty-fix; the other of the fame fize and make, of about forty; there was no mark of wife or widow in any one part of either of them they feemed to be two upright veftal fifters, unfapped by careffes, unbroke in upon by tender falutations: I could have wished to have made them happy their happiness was destined, that night, to come from another quarter.

A low voice, with a good turn of expression, and sweet cadence at the end of it, begged for a twelve-sous piece betwixt them, for the love of heaven. I thought it singular, that a beggar should fix the quota of an alms—and that the sum should be twelve times as much as what is usually given in the dark. They both seemed astonished at it as much as myself—Twelve sous! said one—a twelve-sous piece! said the other—and made no reply.

The poor man faid, He knew not how to ask less of ladies of their rank; and bowed down his head to the ground.

Poo! faid they-we have no money.

The beggar remained filent for a moment or two, and renewed his supplication.

Do not, my fair young ladies, faid he, stop your good ears against me—Upon my word, honest man! faid the younger, we have no change—
Then God bless you, said the poor man, and multiply those joys which you can give to others without change!—I observed the elder sister put her hand into her pocket—I will see, said she, if I have a sous.

—A sous! give twelve, said the supplicant; Na-

ture has been bountiful to you, be bountiful to a

I would, friend, with all my heart, faid the young-

er, if I had it.

f

1

My fair charitable! faid he, addressing himself to the elder—What is it but your goodness and humanity which makes your bright eyes so sweet, that they outshine the morning even in this dark passage? and what was it which made the Marquis de Santerre and his brother say so much of you both, as they just passed by?

The two ladies feemed much affected; and impulfively at the fame time they both put their hands into their pocket, and each took out a twelve-fous

piece.

The contest betwixt them and the poor supplicant was no more—it was continued betwixt themselves, which of the two should give the twelve-sous piece in charity—and, to end the dispute, they both gave it together, and the man went away.

THE RIDDLE EXPLAINED.

PARIS.

I STEPPED hastily after him: it was the very man whose success in asking charity of the women before the door of the hotel had so puzzled me—and I found at once his secret, or at least the basis of it—it was slattery.

Delicious essence! how refreshing art thou to nature! how strongly are all its powers and all its

weaknesses on thy side! how sweetly dost thou mix with the blood, and help it through the most difficult and tortuous passages to the heart!

The poor man, as he was not straitened for time, had given it here in a larger dose: it is certain he had a way of bringing it into less form, for the many sudden causes he had to do with in the streets; but how he contrived to correct, sweeten, concentre, and qualify it—I vex not my spirit with the inquiry—it is enough, the beggar gained two twelve-sous pieces—and they can best tell the rest, who have gained much greater matters by it,

PARIS.

We get forwards in the world not so much by doing services, as receiving them: you take a withering twig, and put it in the ground; and then you water it, because you have planted it.

Monf. le Compte de B****, merely because he had done me one kindness in the affair of my passport, would go on and do me another, the sew days he was at Paris, in making me known to a sew people of rank; and they were to present me to others, and so on.

I had got master of my fecret, just in time to turn these honours to some little account; otherwise, as is commonly the case, I should have dined or supped a single time or two round, and then by translating French looks and attitudes into plain English, I should presently have seen, that I had got hold of the couvert * of fome more entertaining guest; and in course should have resigned all my places one after another, merely upon the principle that I could not keep them.——As it was, things did not go much amis.

I had the honour of being introduced to the old Marquis de B****: in days of yore he had fignalized himself by some small feats of chivalry in the Cour d'amour, and had dressed himself out to the idea of tilts and tournaments ever since—the Marquis de B**** wished to have it thought the affair was somewhere else than in his brain. "He could "like to take a trip to England," and asked much of the English ladies. Stay where you are, I besech you, Mons. le Marquis, said I—Les Messrs. Anglois can scarce get a kind look from them as it is.—The Marquis invited me to supper.

Monf. P****, the farmer-general, was just as inquisitive about our taxes.—They were very confiderable, he heard—If we knew but how to collect them, faid I, making him a low bow.

I could never have been invited to Monf. P****'s concerts upon any other terms.

I had been misrepresented to Madame de Q*** as an esprit.—Madame de Q*** was an esprit herself; she burnt with impatience to see me, and hear me talk. I had not taken my seat before I saw she did not care a sous whether I had any wit or no—I was let in, to be convinced she had.—I call heaven to witness I never once opened the door of my lips.

Madame de V*** vowed to every creature she

^{*} Plate, napkin, knife, fork, and fpoon.

met, "She had never had a more improving con-

There are three epochas in the empire of a Frenchwoman—She is coquette—then deist—then devote: the empire during these is never lost—she only changes her subjects: when thirty-five years and more have unpeopled her dominions of the slaves of love, she repeoples it with the slaves of insidelity and then with the slaves of the church.

Madame de V*** was vibrating betwixt the first of these epochas: the colour of the rose was fading fast away—she ought to have been a deist five years before the time I had the honour to pay my first visit.

She placed me upon the fame fopha with her, for the fake of disputing the point of religion more closely——In short, Madame de V*** told me, she believed nothing.

I told Madame de V***, it might be her principle; but I was fure it could not be her interest to level the outworks, without which I could not conceive, how such a citadel as hers could be desended—that there was not a more dangerous thing in the world, than for a beauty to be a deist—that it was a debt I owed my creed, not to conceal it from her—that I had not been sive minutes sat upon the sopha beside her, but I had begun to form designs—and what is it, but the sentiments of religion, and the persuasion they had excited in her breast, which could have checked them as they rose up?

We are not adamant, faid I, taking hold of her hand—and there is need of all restraints, till age in her own time steals in, and lays them on us—but, my dear lady, said I, kissing her hand—it is too too soon—

-

d

f

8

I declare I had the credit all over Paris, of unperverting Madame de V***—She affirmed to Monfieur D*** and the Abbé M***, that in one half
hour I had faid more for revealed religion, than all
their Encyclopædia had faid against it——I was listed directly into Madame de V***'s Coterie—and
she put off the epocha of deism for two years.

I remember it was in this Coterie, in the middle of a discourse, in which I was showing the necessity of a first cause, that the young Count de Faineant took me by the hand to the farthest corner of the room, to tell me my folitaire was pinned too strait about my neck——It should be plus badinant, said the Count, looking down upon his own—but a word, Mons. Yorick, to the wise—

—And from the wife, Monf. le Compte, replied I, making him a bow—is enough.

The Count de Faineant embraced me with more ardour than ever I was embraced by mortal man.

For three weeks together, I was of every man's opinion I met—Pardi! ce Monf. Yorick a autant d'esprit que nous autres.—Il raisonne bien, said another, C'est un bon enfant, said a third.—And at this price, I could have eaten and drank, and been merry all the days of my life at Paris; but it was a dishonest reckoning—I grew ashamed of it—it was the gain of a slave—every sentiment of honour revolted against it—the higher I got, the more I was forced upon my beggarly system—the better the Coterie—the

more children of Art—I languished for those of Nature: and one might, after a most vile prostitution of myself to half a dozen different people, I grew sick—went to bed—ordered La Fleur to get me horses in the morning, to set out for Italy.

MARIA.

MOULINES.

I NEVER felt what the distress of plenty was in any one shape till now—To travel it through the Bourbonnois, the sweetest part of France—in the hey-day of the vintage, when Nature is pouring her abundance into every one's lap, and every eye is listed up—a journey, through each step of which, Music beats time to Labour, and all her children are rejoicing as they carry in their clusters—to pass through this with my affections slying out, and kindling at every group before me—and every one of them was pregnant with adventures—

Just heaven!——it would fill up twenty volumes——and, alas! I have but a few small pages left of this to crowd it into——and half of these must be taken up with the poor Maria, my friend Mr. Shandy met with near Moulines.

The story he had told of that disordered maid, affected me not a little in the reading; but when I got within the neighbourhood where she lived, it returned so strong into my mind, that I could not resist an impulse which prompted me to go half a league out of the road, to the village where her parents dwelt, to inquire after her.

It is going, I own, like the knight of the Woeful Countenance, in quest of melancholy adventures—but I know not how it is, but I am never so perfectly conscious of the existence of a soul within me, as when I am entangled in them.

The old mother came to the door; her looks told me the story before she opened her mouth—She had lost her husband; he had died, she said, of anguish for the loss of Maria's senses, about a month before—she had seared at first, she added, that it would have plundered her poor girl of what little understanding was left—but, on the contrary, it had brought her more to herself—still she could not rest—her poor daughter, she said, crying, was wandering somewhere about the road—

—Why does my pulse beat languid, as I write this? and what made La Fleur, whose heart seemed only to be tuned to joy, to pass the back of his hand twice across his eyes, as the woman stood and told it? I beckoned to the postillion to turn back into the road.

When we had got within half a league of Moulines, at a little opening in the road leading to a thicket, I discovered poor Maria sitting under a poplar—she was sitting with her elbow in her lap, and her head leaning on one side within her hand——a small brook ran at the foot of the tree.

I bid the postillion go on with the chaise to Moulines—and La Fleur to bespeak my supper—and that I would walk after him. She was dreffed in white, and much as my friend described her, except that her hair hung loose, which before was twisted within a silk net.—She had, superadded likewise to her jacket, a pale green riband, which fell across her shoulder to the waist; at the end of which hung her pipe.—Her goat had been as faithless as her lover; and she had got a little dog in lieu of him, which she had kept tied by a string to her girdle; as I looked at her dog, she drew him towards her with the string—"Thou shalt not leave me, Sylvio," said she. I looked in Maria's eyes, and saw she was thinking more of her father than of her lover or her little goat; for as she uttered them, the tears trickled down her cheeks.

I fat down close by her; and Maria let me wipe them away as they fell, with my handkerchief.—I then steeped it in my own—and then in hers—and then in mine—and then I wiped hers again—and as I did it, I felt such undescribable emotions within me, as I am sure could not be accounted for from any combinations of matter and motion.

I am positive I have a soul; nor can all the books with which materialists have pestered the world, ever convince me to the contrary.

MARIA.

When Maria had come a little to herfelf, I asked her if she remembered a pale thin person of a man, who had sat down betwixt her and her goat about two years before! She said she was unsettled much at that time, but remembered it upon two accounts —that ill as she was, she saw the person pitied her; and next, that her goat had stolen his handkerchief, and she had beat him for the thest—she had washed it, she said, in the brook, and kept it ever since in her pocket, to restore it to him, in case she should ever see him again, which, she added, he had half promised her. As she told me this, she took the handkerchief out of her pocket to let me see it; she had solded it up neatly in a couple of vine leaves, tied round with a tendril—on opening it, I saw an S marked in one of the corners.

She had fince that, she told me, strayed as far as Rome, and walked round St. Peter's once—and returned back—that she found her way alone across the Appennines—had travelled over all Lombardy without money—and through the slinty roads of Savoy without shoes—how she had borne it, and how she had got supported, she could not tell—but God tempers the wind, said Maria, to the shorn lamb.

Shorn indeed! and to the quick, faid I; and wast thou in my own land, where I have a cottage, I would take thee to it, and shelter thee: thou shouldst eat of my own bread, and drink of my own cup—I would be kind to thy Sylvio—in all thy weaknesses and wanderings I would seek after thee, and bring thee back—when the sun went down I would say my prayers, and when I had done, thou shouldst play thy evening song upon thy pipe; nor would the incense of my sacrifice be worse accepted, for entering heaven along with that of a broken heart.

Nature melted within me, as I uttered this; and Vol. IV.

Maria observing, as I took out my handkerchief, that it was steeped too much already to be of use, would needs go wash it in the stream.—And where will you dry it, Maria? said I——I will dry it in my bosom, said she——it will do me good.

And is your heart still so warm, Maria? faid I.

I touched upon the string on which hung all her sorrows—she looked with wistful disorder for some time in my face; and then, without saying any thing, took her pipe, and played her service to the Virgin—The string I had touched ceased to vibrate—in a moment or two Maria returned to herself—let her pipe fall—and rose up.

And where are you going, Maria? faid I.—She faid, to Moulines.—Let us go, faid I, together.—
Maria put her arm within mine, and lengthening the string, to let the dog follow—in that order we entered Moulines.

MARIA.

MOULINES.

THOUGH I hate falutations and greetings in the market-place, yet when we got into the middle of this, I stopped to take my last look and last farewell of Maria.

Maria, though not tall, was nevertheless of the first order of fine forms—affliction had touched her looks with something that was scarce earthly—still she was feminine—and so much was there about her of all that the heart wishes, or the eye looks for

in woman, that could the traces be ever worn out of her brain, and those of Eliza out of mine, she should not only eat of my bread and drink of my own cup, but Maria should lie in my bosom, and be unto me as a daughter.

Adieu, poor luckless maiden!——imbibe the oil and wine which the compassion of a stranger, as he journeyeth on his way, now pours into thy wounds——the Being who has twice bruised thee, can only bind them up for ever.

THE BOURBONNOIS.

There was nothing from which I had painted out for myself so joyous a riot of the affections, as in this journey in the vintage, through this part of France: but pressing through this gate of sorrow to it, my sufferings have totally unsitted me: in every scene of festivity I saw Maria in the back-ground of the piece, sitting pensive under her poplar; and I had got almost to Lyons before I was able to cast a shade across her.

—Dear fensibility! fource inexhausted of all that's precious in our joys, or costly in our forrows! thou chainest thy martyr down upon his bed of straw—and it is thou who lift'st him up to HEAVEN—Eternal Fountain of our feelings!—it is here I trace thee—and this is thy "divinity which stirs within "me"—not that, in some sad and sickening moments, "my foul shrinks back upon herself, and startles at destruction"—mere pomp of words!—but that I feel some generous joys and generous cares be-

yond myself—all comes from thee, great—great Sensorium of the world! which vibrates, if a hair of our heads but falls upon the ground, in the remotest desert of thy creation.—Touched with thee, Eugenius draws my curtain when I languish—hears my tale of symptoms, and blames the weather for the disorder of his nerves. Thou givest a portion of it sometimes to the roughest peasant who traverses the bleakest mountains—he finds the lacerated lamb of another's slock—This moment I beheld him leaning with his head against his crook, with piteous inclination looking down upon it—Oh! had I come one moment sooner!—it bleeds to death—his gentle heart bleeds with it—

Peace to thee, generous fwain !—I fee thou walkest off with anguish—but thy joys shall balance it for happy is thy cottage—and happy is the sharer of it—and happy are the lambs which sport about thee.

THE SUPPER.

A shoe coming loose from the fore-foot of the thill-horse, at the beginning of the ascent of Mount Taurira, the postillion dismounted, twisted the shoe off, and put it in his pocket; as the ascent was of sive or six miles, and that horse our main dependence, I made a point of having the shoe fastened on again, as well as we could; but the postillion had thrown away the nails, and the hammer in the chaise-box, being of no great use without them, I submitted to go on.

at

ir

e-

e,

er

r-

O

1-

,

h

r

it

He had not mounted half a mile higher, when coming to a flinty piece of road, the poor devil loft a fecond shoe, and from off his other forefoot. I then got out of the chaife in good earnest; and feeing a house about a quarter of a mile to the left hand, with a great deal to do, I prevailed upon the postillion to turn up to it. The look of the house, and of every thing about it, as we drew nearer, foon reconciled me to the disaster. - It was a little farm house, furrounded with about twenty acres of vineyard, about as much corn-and close to the house, on one fide, was a potagerie of an acre and an half, full of every thing which could make plenty in a French peafant's house-and on the other side was a little wood which furnished wherewithal to dress it. It was about eight in the evening when I got to the house-so I left the postillion to manage his point as he could-and for mine I walked directly into the house.

The family consisted of an old grey-headed man and his wife, with five or fix sons and sons-in-law, and their several wives, and a joyous genealogy out of them.

They were all fitting down together to their lentilfoup; a large wheaten loaf was in the middle of the table; and a flagon of wine at each end of it promifed joy through the stages of the repast—'twas a feast of love.

The old man rose up to meet me, and with a respectful cordiality would have me sit down at the table; my heart was set down the moment I entered the room; so I sat down at once like a son of the family; and to invest myself in the character as speedily as I could, I instantly borrowed the old man's knife, and taking up the loaf, cut myself a hearty luncheon: and, as I did it, I saw a testimony in every eye, not only of an honest welcome, but of a welcome mixed with thanks that I had not seemed to doubt it.

Was it this; or tell me, Nature, what else it was, that made this morsel so sweet—and to what magic I owe it, that the draught I took of their slagon was so delicious with it, that they remain upon my palate to this hour?

If the supper was to my taste—the grace which followed it was much more so.

THE GRACE.

When supper was over, the old man gave a knock upon the table with the hast of his knife—to bid them prepare for the dance: the moment the signal was given, the women and girls ran all together into a back apartment to tie up their hair—and the young men to the door to wash their faces, and change their sabots; and in three minutes, every soul was ready upon a little esplanade before the house, to begin—The old man and his wife came out last, and, placing me betwixt them, sat down upon a sopha of turf by the door.

The old man had some fifty years ago been no mean performer upon the vielle—and at the age he was then of, touched well enough for the purpose. His wife sung now and then a little to the

tune—then intermitted—and joined her old man again, as their children and grandchildren danced before them.

as

ld

a

ly

of

d

3,

It was not till the middle of the fecond dance, when, from fome paufes in the movement wherein they all seemed to look up, I fancied I could distinguish an elevation of spirit different from that which is the cause or the effect of simple jollity. In a word, I thought I beheld Religion mixing in the dance-but, as I had never feen her fo engaged, I should have looked upon it now as one of the illufions of an imagination, which is eternally misleading me, had not the old man, as foon as the dance ended, faid, that this was their constant way; and that all his life long, he had made it a rule, after fupper was over, to call out his family to dance and rejoice: believing, he faid, that a cheerful and contented mind was the best fort of thanks to heaven that an illiterate peafant could pay-

-Or a learned prelate either, faid I.

THE CASE OF DELICACY.

When you have gained the top of Mount Taurira, you run presently down to Lyons—adieu then to all rapid movements! It is a journey of caution; and it fares better with sentiments, not to be in a hurry with them; so I contracted with a voiturin to take his time with a couple of mules, and convey me in my own chaise safe to Turin through Savoy.

Poor, patient, quiet, honest people! fear not;

your poverty, the treasury of your simple virtues, will not be envied you by the world, nor will your valleys be invaded by it.—Nature! in the midst of thy disorders, thou art still friendly to the scantiness thou hast created—with all thy great works about thee, little hast thou left to give, either to the scythe or to the sickle—but to that little, thou grantest safety and protection! and sweet are the dwellings which stand so sheltered.

Let the way-worn traveller vent his complaints upon the fudden turns and dangers of your roadsyour rocks-your precipices-the difficulties of getting up—the horrors of getting down—mountains impracticable—and cataracts, which roll down great stones from their fummits, and block his road up-The peafants had been all day at work in removing a fragment of this kind between St. Michael and Madane; and by the time my voiturin got to the place, it wanted full two hours of completing, before a passage could any how be gained: there was nothing but to wait with patience-it was a wet and tempestuous night; so that, by the delay, and that together, the voiturin found himself obliged to to take up, five miles short of his stage, at a little decent kind of an inn by the road fide.

I forthwith took possession of my bed-chamber got a good fire—ordered supper; and was thanking heaven it was no worse—when a voiture arrived, with a lady in it and her servant-maid.

As there was no other bed-chamber in the house, the hostes, without much nicety, led them into mine, telling them, as she ushered them in, that there was

were two good beds in it, and a closet within the room, which held another—The accent in which she spoke of this third bed, did not say much for it—however, she said, there were three beds, and but three people—and she durst say, the gentleman would do any thing to accommodate matters—I left not the lady a moment to make a conjecture about it—so instantly made a declaration that I would do any thing in my power.

As this did not amount to an absolute surrender of my bed-chamber, I still felt myself so much the proprietor, as to have a right to do the honours of it—so I desired the lady to sit down—pressed her into the warmest seat—called for more wood—desired the hostess to enlarge the plan of the supper, and to savour us with the very best wine.

The lady had scarce warmed herself five minutes at the fire, before she began to turn her head back, and give a look at the beds; and the oftener she cast her eyes that way, the more they returned perplexed—I felt for her——and for myself; for in a few minutes, what by her looks and the case itself, I found myself as much embarrassed as it was possible the lady could be herself.

That the beds we were to lie in were in one and the same room, was enough simply by itself to have excited all this—but the position of them, for they stood parallel, and so very close to each other as only to allow space for a small wicker chair betwixt them, rendered the affair still more oppressive to us—they were fixed up moreover near the fire, and

the projection of the chimney on one fide, and a large beam which croffed the room on the other, formed a kind of recess for them that was no way favourable to the nicety of our fensations—if any thing could have added to it, it was, that the two beds were both of them so very small, as to cut us off from every idea of the lady and the maid lying together; which in either of them, could it have been feasible, my lying beside them, though a thing not to be wished, yet there was nothing in it so terrible which the imagination might not have passed over without torment.

As for the little room within, it offered little or no confolation to us; it was a damp cold closet, with a half dismantled window-shutter, and with a window which had neither glass or oil paper in it to keep out the tempest of the night. I did not endeavour to stifle my cough when the lady gave a peep into it; so it reduced the case in course to this alternative—that the lady should facrifice her health to her feelings, and take up with the closet herself, and abandon the bed next mine to her maid—or that the girl should take the closet, &c. &c.

The lady was a Piedmontese, of about thirty, with a glow of health in her cheeks—The maid was a Lyonoise, of twenty, and as brisk and lively a French girl as ever moved.—There were difficulties every way, and the obstacle of the stone in the road, which brought us into the distress, great as it appeared whilst the peasants were removing it, was but a pebble to what lay in our way now—I have only to add, that it did not lessen the weight which hung

upon our spirits, that we were both too delicate to communicate what we felt, to each other, upon the occasion.

We fat down to supper; and had we not had more generous wine to it than a little inn in Savoy could have furnished, our tongues had been tied up, till Necessity herself had set them at liberty-but the lady having a few bottles of Burgundy in her voiture, sent down her fille de chambre for a couple of them; fo that by the time supper was over, and we were left alone, we felt ourselves inspired with a strength of mind sufficient to talk, at least without referve, upon our fituation. We turned it every way, and debated and confidered it in all kinds of lights. in the course of a two hours negotiation; at the end of which, the articles were fettled finally betwixt us, and stipulated for, in form and manner of a treaty of peace-and, I believe, with as much religion and good faith on both fides, as in any treaty which has yet had the honour of being handed down to posterity.

They were as follow:

1st, As the right of the bed-chamber is in Monsieur—and he thinking the bed next to the fire to be the warmest, he insists upon the concession on the lady's side of taking up with it.

Granted, on the part of Madame; with a provifo, That as the curtains of that bed are of a flimfy transparent cotton, and appear likewise too scanty to draw close, that the fille de chambre shall fasten upthe opening either by corking-pins, or needle and thread, in fuch manner as shall be deemed a sufficient barrier on the side of Monsieur.

2dly, It is required on the part of Madame, that Monsieur shall lie the whole night through in his robe de chambre.

Rejected: inafmuch as Monsieur is not worth a robe de chambre; he having nothing in his portmanteau, but six shirts, and a black silk pair of breeches.

The mentioning the filk pair of breeches made an entire change of the article—for the breeches were accepted as an equivalent for the robe de chambre, and fo it was stipulated and agreed upon, that I should lie in my black filk breeches all night.

3dly, It was infifted upon, and stipulated for, by the lady, that after Monsieur was got to bed, and the candle and fire extinguished, that Monsieur should not speak one single word the whole night.

Granted; provided Monsieur's faying his prayers might not be deemed an infraction of the treaty.

There was but one point forgot in this treaty, and that was the manner in which the lady and myself should be obliged to undress and get to bed—there was one way of doing it, and that I leave to the reader to devise; protesting as I do, that if it is not the most delicate in nature, it is the fault of his own imagination—against which this is not my first complaint.

Now, when we were got to bed, whether it was the novelty of the fituation, or what it was, I know not; but so it was, I could not shut my eyes; I tried this side and that, and turned and turned again, till a full hour after midnight; when nature and patience both wearing out—O my God! faid I—

—You have broke the treaty, Monsieur, said the lady, who had no more slept than myself.—I begged a thousand pardons—but insisted it was no more than an ejaculation—she maintained it was an entire infraction of the treaty—I maintained it was provided for in the clause of the third article.

The lady would by no means give up the point, though she weakened her barrier by it; for in the warmth of the dispute, I could hear two or three corking-pins fall out of the curtain to the ground.

Upon my word and honour, Madame, faid I——
ftretching my arm out of bed, by way of affeveration—

—(I was going to have added, that I would not have trespassed against the remotest idea of decorum for the world)—

But the fille de chambre hearing there were words between us, and fearing that hostilities would ensue in course, had crept silently out of her closet, and it being totally dark, had stolen so close to our beds, that she had got herself into the narrow passage which separated them, and had advanced so far up as to be in a line betwixt her mistress and me—

So that when I stretched out my hand, I caught hold of the fille de chambre's

The stranger of the stranger the place to be the peaks to pay higher a star contact and a Carlot and dies Of the patent ded one a fe that the beautiful in a second restricted would experience and the second of the second of the second The second secon Lander Control of the 这个时间是1920年的是中国的政治的企业的产品的企业的企业的企业。 the fit of the end since the Longity were described a self or more than I show it may be self-bearing for and the second of the second o And the first of the second of the second of the second of and the state of the second of And the second of the second o particular to the particular and a best of the state of the first of the there is all the best of the last of the paper. There Right to Continue the sufficient by the plantic at a control 12 6 la motivi in the administration is a which have property and address and reducing the same the same state of the same of

SENTIMENTAL JOURNEY

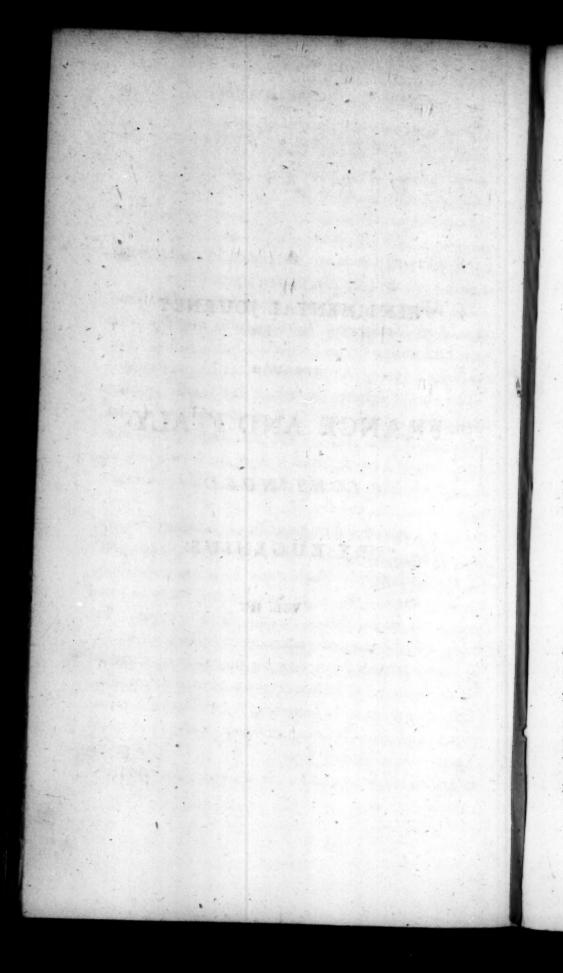
THROUGH

FRANCE AND ITALY,

CONTINUED

BY EUGENIUS.

VOL. III.



PREFACE.

THE following sheets are not presented to the public as the offspring of Mr. Sterne's pen.

The Editor has, however, compiled this Continuation of his Sentimental Journey, from motives, and upon such authority, as, he flatters himself, will form a sufficient apology to his readers for its publication.

The abrupt manner in which the fecond volume concluded, feemed forcibly to claim a fequel; and doubtless, if the author's life had been spared, the world would have received it from his own hand, as he had materials already prepared. The intimacy which subfisted between Mr. Sterne and the editor, gave the latter frequent occasion of hearing him relate the most remarkable incidents of the latter part of his last journey, which made such an impression on him, that he thinks he has retained them fo perfeetly, as to be able to commit them to paper. doing this, he has endeavoured to imitate his friend's ftyle and manner; but how far he has been successful in this respect, he leaves the reader to determine. The work may now, however, be confidered as complete; and the remaining curiofity of the readers of Yorick's Sentimental Journey, will at least be gratified with respect to facts, events, and observations.

o'A fally STREET, ST. BEINGLISTER all of the contract of the con core stray it and in the Spart Carlo Sales and received by the sales and 200 年度日本中国中国中国 医中国电影文学 Action And the state of t the state of the s and the second test and the second test of the Last a time the state thank at the base of it this at THE RELEASE OF THE PARTY OF THE to Lacing proposed designations against a second her factions and in the blooding has a being the straight that was taken to constitute the terns about the property and the property the state of the s Thing of the first property of the property Sent pure a contract of sent and sent and sent sent se timing a production of the cubic feed about the second mathematical and the property of the property of the state of the stat programme the continue to the Action of the second se Service that we have a manager of the party

SENTIMENTAL JOURNEY

THROUGH

FRANCE AND ITALY,

CONTINUED.

THE CASE OF DELICACY COMPLETED.

- —CAUGHT hold of the fille de chambre's—
- " What?" fays the critic.
- " Hand."
- " No, no, a plain subterfuge, Mr. Yorick," cries the casuist.
 - "Yes, 'tis indeed but too plain," fays the prieft.

Now, I'll venture my black filk breeches, that have never been worn but upon this occasion, against a dozen of Burgundy, such as we drank last night—for I meant to lay with the lady,—that their worships are all in the wrong.

"Tis fcarcely possible," reply these sagacious gentlemen: "the consequence is too obvious to be mistaken."

Now I think, that if we consider the occasion—notwithstanding the fille de chambre was as lively a French girl as ever moved, and scarce twenty—if we consider that she would naturally have turned her front towards her mistress, by way of covering the breach occasioned by the removal of the corking-pins—it would puzzle all the geometricians that ever existed, to point out the section my arm must have formed to have caught hold of the fille de chambre's—

But we will allow them the position—was it criminal in me? was I apprised of her being so situated? could I imagine she would come without covering? for what, alas! is a shift only, upon such an occa-sion?

Had she, indeed, been as much disposed for taciturnity as my Parisian fille de chambre, whom I sirst met with her Egaremens de cœur, all would have been well: But this loquacious Lyonoise no sooner felt my hand, than she screamed like a stuck pig. Had it contained a poignard, and had I been making an attempt upon her life, as well as her virtue, she could not have been more vociferous. Ab Monseigneur!

—Ab Madame!—Monseur! Anglois—il yest! il yest!

Such repeated exclamations foon brought together the hostes and the two voiturins; for as they thought nothing less than bloodshed was going on, their confciences would not let them remain absent.—The hostes in a tremulous situation, was imploring St. Ignace, whilst she crossed herself with the greatest swiftness. The voiturins had forgot even their breeches in the hurry, and therefore had a less claim to decency in appearance than myself; for I had by

this time jumped out of bed, and was standing bolt upright, close to the lady, when we received this visit.

After the first testimonies of surprise had subsided, the fille de chambre was ordered to explain the cause of her outcry, and whether any robbers had broke into the inner room. To this she made no reply, but had presence of mind enough to make a precipitate retreat into the closet.

As the explanation rested upon her, and she was unwilling to make it, I should have escaped all censure of suspicion, had I not, most unfortunately, in
my tossing and tumbling in bed for want of rest,
worked off a very material button upon my black silk
breeches; and, by some accident, the other button
having slipped its hole, the stipulated article of the
breeches seemed to have been entirely infringed upon.

I saw the Piedmontese lady's eye catch the object; and mine pursuing the course of her direction, I beheld what put me more to the blush, though in breeches, than the nakedness of the two voiturins, the hostess's tattered shift, or even her ladyship's dismantled charms.

I was standing, Eugenius, bolt upright, close to her, when she made this discovery.—It brought back her recollection—she jumped into bed, and covered herself over with the clothes, ordering breakfast to be got immediately.

Upon this fignal our vifitors retired, and we had an opportunity of conferring upon the articles of our treaty.

THE NEGOTIATION.

As the fecurity of the corking-pins had been ineffectual for fome time, the Piedmontese lady, like an able negotiator, armed herfelf at all points, before the refumed the conference. She well knew the powers of drefs as well as addrefs; -though, believe me, I thought every argument of her revealed rhetoric infurmountable. But here comes the caffe au lait, and I have scarce time to huddle on my things.

At BREAKFAST.

Lady. I wonder not, Sir, that the misunderstandings between France and England are so frequent, when your nation are fo often, and without provocation, guilty of the infraction of treaties.

Yor. Blefs me! Madam, recollect yourfelf; it was stipulated by the third article, that Monsieur might fay his prayers; -and I have to this moment done nothing more than ejaculate, though your fille de chambre, by her extraordinary, and, as yet, unintelligible outcries, threw me into violent convultions, and fuch as were very far from being of the pleafantest fort.

Lady. Pardon me, Sir, you have infringed upon every article, except the first, which was dictated by external politeness; but even here, the barrier stipulation was broke down.

Yor. Your Ladyship will please to observe, that

the barrier part of the treaty was broke down by yourfelf, in the warmth of your argument concerning the third article.

Lady. But then, Sir, the breeches?

Yor. There, indeed, Madam, you touch me to the quick.—I acknowledge the default;—but it was the effect of accident.

Lady. But it was not the effect of accident that occasioned you to lay violent hands upon my fille de chambre.

Yor. Violent hands, Madam!—I touched her but with one hand; and a jury of virgins, Madam, could have brought it in nothing more than the chance-medley of fensation.

After this congress a new treaty was entered into, by which all possible care was taken for the exigencies of inns, beds, corking-pins, naked fille de chambres, unlucky breeches, buttons, &c. &c. &c. So that if we had planned a new convention for the demolition of the harbour of Dunkirk, and that of Mardyke, it could not have been done with more political circumspection: nor could one have thought it possible to have been evaded, either by design or accident.

A PROVISION FOR THE POOR.

NATURE! whatever shape thou wearest, whether on the mountains of Nova Zembla, or on the parched soil of the torrid tropics, still thou art amiable! Still shalt thou guide my footsteps! With thy help, the life allotted to this weak, this tender fabric, shall

be rational and just. Those gentle emotions which thou inspiredst by an organized congeniality in all thy parts, teach me to feel; -instruct me to participate another's woes, to fympathize at diffrefs, and find an uncommon glow of fatisfaction and felicity. How then can the temporary, transient misfortunes of an hour cloud this brow, where Serenity was wont to fix her reign?-No;-avaunt ye wayward jaundice spleens !- feize on the hypocrite, whose heart recoils at every forged puritanic face; affail the mifer, who fighs even when he beholds his treafures, and thinks of the instability of bolts and locks .- Reflect, wretch! on the still greater instability of life itself; calculate, caitiff, the days thou hast to live-fome ten years, or less; allot the portion thou now spendest for that period, and give the rest to the truly needy.

Could my prayers prevail, with zeal and reason joined, mifery would be banished from earth, and every month be a vintage to the poor!

FRIENDSHIP.

Some over-rigid priest may perhaps imagine my prayer should have preceded breakfast and business, and that then my negotiation with the fair Piedmontefe might have been more fuccessful-It might so.

My life hath been a tiffue of incidents, interwoven by the hand of Fortune, after a whimfical but not distasteful pattern: the ground is light and cheerful, but the flowers are fo variegated, that scarce any weaver of fancy will be able to imitate it.

A letter from Paris, from London, from you, Eugenius!—Oh, my friend! I'll be with thee, at the Hotel de Saxe, ere you have tarried the double rotation of diurnal reckoning.

THE CONFLICT.

"THEN I will meet thee, faid I, fair spirit! at "Brussels.—'Tis only returning from Italy through "Germany to Holland, by the route of Flanders." What a conslict between love and friendship! Ah Madame de L.—! the Remise door hath ruined

my peace of mind.—The monk's horn-box recalls you every moment to my fight;—and those eyes, which view thy fair form in fancy, realize a stream

that involuntarily flows!

If ever I wished for an inflexible heart callous to anxiety, and equally insensible to pleasure and to pain, 'tis now: but this is blasphemy against the religion of sentiment, and I will expiate my crime.

How? I will pay that tribute which is due to friendship, though it cost my affections the toll even of life.

THE CASE OF FALSE DELICACY.

When I had embraced this resolution, I began to think what apology I could politely make to the Piedmontese lady for my abrupt departure, and non-performance of the treaty I had entered into as far as Turin. If any part of our former connection had the appearance of being infringed upon, the inci Vol. IV.

dents and accidents which occasioned the seeming infraction, might in some measure palliate the circumstances; but here is a direct violation of our second treaty, that was fo religiously ratified. How then can the potentates of the earth be confidered as culpable for the renewal of a war, after a definitive treaty of peace, considering the many unforeseen and unexpected events by which the temple of Janus may be thrown open !----Whilft I was in this foliloquy, she entered the room, and told me, that the voiturins were ready, and the mules harneffed. Eugenius, if a blush be a mark of innate modefty, or shame, and not of guilt, I will confess to thee, that whilft my face was crimfoned o'er with the tinge of conscious impropriety, my tongue faultered, and refused its office. -- " Madam," faid I, " a letter"-and here I stopped. She saw my confusion, but could not account for it.

"We can stay, Sir, till you have wrote your letter."—My confusion increased;—and it was not till after a pause of some minutes, when I summoned to my aid the powers of resolution and friendship, that I was able to tell her, "I must be the bearer of it myself."

Didst thou ever, when in want of money, apply to a dubious friend to affist thee? What then were thy feelings, whilst thou wast viewing the agitations of his muscles, the terror or compassion of his eye; or, sinking the tender emotions of the heart, and turning to thee with a malicious sneer, he asked thee, ——" What security?" Or, wert thou ever enamoured with an imperious haughty fair one, on

whom thou hadft lavished all thy wishes, hopes, and joys; when having at length marshalled thy resolution to declare thy passion, catching her eyes at the first opening of thy soul, thou sawest indignation and contempt lurking in each pupil arming for thy destruction:—then, Eugenius, figure to yourself the beauteous Piedmontese collecting all her pride and vanity into one focus, with semale resentment for their engineer.

C'est la politesse Anglois: mais cela ne convient pas a des honnetes gens.

"This is English politeness; but it should not be exercised upon decent people."

Why, in the name of fate, or chance, or fatal fway, or what you will, should the incidents of my life, the wayward shades of my canvas, draw upon a whole nation such an imputation?

'Twere injurious, fair Piedmontese! But thou art gone, and may the cherubims of felicity attend thee!

OBSTINACY.

This was not the only difficulty I experienced from the alteration in my plan of operations. The voiturin, with whom I had agreed to carry me to Turin, would not wheel about to St. Michael, before he had completed his journey, as he there expected a returning traveller to defray the expence back. I in vain pleaded the advantage he would receive by so short a post, and that he would most probably find somebody there destined to Turin.

No; he was as obstinate as the mules he drove, and there seemed a congeniality of sentiment between them, which might, perhaps, be ascribed to their constant acquaintance and conversation. All my rhetoric, all my reasoning, made as little impression as the excommunications and anathemas religiously and devoutly pronounced by the French clergy against the intruding rats and caterpillars.

Finding there was no other alternative than paying the double fare back, I at length confented; and
with my usual philanthropy, began to impute this
thirst of gain, so universally prevalent, to some latent cause in our frame, or to some invisible particles of air which we suck in with our first breath,
as soon as we are ushered into the world, with a
scream of disapprobation at the journey we are compelled to perform.

THE CHANCE-MEDLEY OF EXISTENCE.

"The scream of disapprobation at the journey we are compelled to perform."—This conceit pleased me, and I thought it both new and apposite to my present situation; so getting into the chaise, with a smile of complacency at the mules, who for once seemed to have conferred all their perverse disposition on their driver, I revolved in my mind some strange unconnected conclusions from the premises of my conceit.

If then, said I, we are forced upon this journey of life; if we are brought into it without our knowledge or consent; and if, had it not been for the

fortuitous concourse of atoms, we might have been a tobacco-pipe, or even a tobacco-stopper-a goofe, or a monkey, -why are we accountable for our passions, our follies, and our caprices? Were you or I, Eugenius, by fome tyrant, compelled to be a courtier, ere we had learn'd to dance, should he punish us for the awkwardness of our bow? Or, having learn'd to dance, should know nothing of the etiquettes of courts, wherefore make me, against my will, a mafter of the ceremonies, to be impaled for my ignorance !---Heroes and emperors have been loft in nocturnal imagery, and Alexander and Cæfar might have been bleached from existence.

Consider this, Eugenius, and laugh at the boasted felf-importance of the greatest monarchs of the earth.

MARIA.

UPON my arrival at Moulines, I inquired after this disconsolate maid, and was informed she had breathed her last, ten days after I had seen her. I informed myself of the place of her burial, whither I repaired; but there was

Not a stone to tell where she lay.

However, by the freshness of the surface of the earth which had been removed, I foon traced out her grave, where I paid the last tribute due to virtue; nor did I grudge a tear.

Alas, fweet maid, thou art gone !- but it is to be

numbered with angels, whose fair representative thou wast upon earth.—Thy cup of bitterness was full, too full to hold, and it hath run over into eternity.—There wilt thou find the gall of life converted into the sweets, the purest sweets of immortal felicity.

THE POINT OF HONOUR.

After having paid these sincere obsequies to the manes of Maria, I resumed my chaise, and fell into a train of thinking on the happiness and misery of mankind: this reverie, however, was presently interrupted by the clashing of swords in a thicket adjoining to the road. I ordered the possilion to stop, and, getting out, repaired to the spot from whence the noise issued. It was with some difficulty I reached the place, as the path which led to it was meandering and intricate.

The first object which presented itself to my view, was a handsome young man, who appeared to be expiring, in consequence of a wound he had just received from another not much older, who stood weeping over him, whilst he held the bloody instrument of destruction reeking in his hand—I stood aghast for some moments, on seeing this melancholy spectacle. When I had recovered myself from the surfect into which it had thrown me, I inquired the cause of this bloody consist; but received no other answer than a fresh stream of tears.

At length, wiping away the briny flood which watered his cheek, with a figh he uttered, " My

" honour, Sir, compelled me to the deed; my con-

" fcience condemned it :- but all remoustrance

" was vain; and through the bosom of my friend I

" have pierced my own heart, whose wounds will

" never heal." Here a fresh gush of woe issued from the source of sorrow, which seemed inexhaustible.

What is this phantom, Honour! that plunges a dagger where it should offer balfam? Traitor, perfidious traitor! thou that stalkest at large under the habit of ridiculous custom, or more ridiculous fashion, which, united by caprice, have become a law—a code of laws!—Equally unknown to our forefathers, unknown to those we style unpolished and barbarous, you are reserved for this age of luxury, learning, and refinement; for the scat of the Muses, the residence of the Graces.—Ah! is it possible? Are ye not the fair representatives of Gratitude, which so often runs counter to honour, and her fallacious blandishments?

GRATITUDE.

A FRAGMENT.

—GRATITUDE being a fruit which cannot be produced by any other tree than Beneficence, must necessarily, from having so noble an origin, so divine a descent, be a perfect virtue.

I shall not, for my part, says Multifarius Secundus, hesitate to place it at the head of all the other virtues; especially as the Omnipotent himself requires no o-

ther at our hand; this alone affording all the others necessary for falvation.

Even the Pagans held this virtue in fuch high esteem, that, in honour of it, they imaged three divinities, under the name of the Graces, whom they diftinguished by the names of Thalia, Aglaia, and Euphrofyne. These three goddesses presided over Gratitude, judging, that one alone was not fufficient to do honour to fo rare a virtue. It is to be observed, that the poets have represented them naked, in order to point out, that, in cases of beneficence and acknowledgment, we should act with the utmost fincerity, and without the least difguife. They were depicted Vestals, and in the bloom of youth; to inculcate, that good offices should ever be remembered in their most verdant freshness; that our gratitude ought never to flacken or fink under the weight of time; and that it behoves us to fearch for every poffible occasion to testify our sensibility of benefits received. They were represented with a foft and smiling mien, to fignify the joy we should feel, when we can express our fense of the obligations we owe; their number was fixed to three, to teach us that acknowledgments should be threefold, in proportion to the benefit received; and they were described as holding each other by the hand, to instruct us, that obligations and gratitude should be inseparable.

Thus have we been taught by the Pagans, whom we condemn !- Christians, remember you are their fuseriors; -- show your superiority in virtue.

formed an acquimitance with a gentleman turn with younger than myfelf who was a than of turkly an

THE FELLOW-TRAVELLER.

Whilst the unfortunate stranger was lamenting the destruction of his friend, he forgot his own safety.—Perceiving some horsemen at a distance, and conjecturing, that, having gained intelligence of the intended duel, they might, perhaps, be coming in search of the combatants, I entreated him to get into my chaise, which should carry him with all possible speed to Paris, where he could either conceal himself till the affair was settled in his favour, or escape to any part of Europe.

My remonstrances had their proper effect, and, with little farther entreaty, I prevailed on him to be my companion and fellow-traveller.

By the time we had got about a league from the fatal spot, I observed the moisture of his eyes diminished, his bosom throbbed with less energy, and his whole frame began to tranquilize. We had not yet broke silence since my resuming the chaise; when, finding his propensity to make me acquainted with the cause of his misfortune increase, I politely, though not impertinently, urged him to the task.

THE STORY.

"I AM, faid he, the fon of a member of the parliament of Languedoc. Having finished my studies, I went to reside for some months at Paris, where I formed an acquaintance with a gentleman somewhat younger than myself, who was a man of rank, and the heir to a considerable fortune, and who had been fent thither by his relations, as well for improvement, as to estrange him from a young lady of inferior rank and fortune, who seemed too much to have engrossed his attention.

He revealed to me his passion for this young lady, who, he faid, had made fo great an impression on him, that it was not in the power of time or abfence to obliterate her dear image from his bosom, They kept up a constant correspondence by letters: those from her seemed to breathe the purest accents of fympathetic love. He confulted me how he should act, and I advised him always to the best of my judgment. I could not pretend to diffuade him from loving the lady, whose form, he told me, was the representation of Venus: and, if it is possible to be enamoured with a portrait drawn by fuch a warm admirer, that, furely, had the power of exciting all the emotions of the tender passion. I therefore applauded his choice; and, as our fentiments entirely agreed upon the impotence of wealth and grandeur, when placed in competition with happiness, we considered the tyranny of parents, in compelling their children to marry against their inclinations, as the greateft of all temporal evils.

"About this time, I received a letter from my father, ordering me to return home. As there was fomething very positive in the command, without any reason being assigned, I was apprehensive that some of my little gallantries, which, you know, are inevitable at Paris, had reached his ears; and therefore prepared myself for the journey with a contrite heart and a penitential aspect. I had indeed the more reafon for this gloominess, as my last remittance, which was to have served me three months, was exhausted at the end of the first, and there was no possibility of travelling without money. But my generous friend anticipated even a hint upon the occasion; and, presenting me with a small box, which he begged I would keep for his sake, I sound in it a draught upon a banker for a larger sum than I required to perform the journey.

"As he never omitted any opportunity of writing to his dear Angelica, he begged I would deliver a letter to her, as the refided in my father's neighbourhood, and also his picture, which had been executed by one of the most celebrated artists in Paris, and was richly set with brilliants, for a bracelet.

THE PRODIGAL'S RETURN.

namoured with a present describe field a want a

"IT was with the greatest reluctance I lest Paris, and its various amusements; but they did not affect me nearly so much as the loss of my friend's company, as we had lived together upon the sooting of brothers, and were by some called Pylades and Orestes. On my way, every stage brought me nearer, I thought, to parental reproach for my sollies and extravagance, and I prepared myself to receive the severest castigation, with the humility and respect due from a son (a prodigal son) to his father.

"But what was my furprise, when, running to meet me at the gate, with joy depicted in his countenance, he exclaimed, "My son, this mark of your " ready obedience endears you still more to me, and "renders you worthy the good fortune that awaits "you." I thanked him for the kindness he expressed for me, but testified my surprise at this good fortune he talked of. "Walk in, said he, and that "mystery will be revealed." Saying this, he introduced me to an elderly gentleman, and a young lady; adding, "Sir, this is to be your wife."

"There was an honest sincerity and friendly bluntness in my father, very different from the fawning of court sycophants, a species of beings he had ever been

estranged from.

"The young lady blushed, whilst I stood motionless; my tongue was deprived of the powers of utterance, my hands forgot their office, and my legs tottered under me. Surprised at the sight of so much beauty and innocence, I had not time to reslect, but found a thousand Cupids at once seize upon my heart, and force it into inevitable captivity.

"As foon as I recovered myself from the consternation this unexpected event had thrown me into, I paid my respects to the company in the best manner I was able, and was wished joy upon my happy alliance, as if the nuptials had really taken place. It is true, it was impossible to view so divine an object without being enamoured; or not to have judged my lot completely happy, when my father's approbation had forerun my own.

Service repaid the district a nobid structure of

in sall diservatively and retail only the move that the

nd sion y vin to also sur!

" ready obedience emicar you that more to mir, as a

news tade for THE INTERVIEW. DOY and and anked had no the kindness he express

"DINNER was ferved, when mirth and festivity reigned in every countenance, except that of my intended bride: this I ascribed to her modesty and bashfulness at my sudden arrival, and abrupt introduction. I took the earliest opportunity of being alone with her, to unfold my fentiments, and acquaint her with the deep impression she had made upon my heart.

"Soon after dinner this opportunity occurred. Walking in the garden, we found ourselves sequestered from the rest of the company, in a little grove, which Nature, in her kindest hours, seemed to have destined for the retreat of lovers. " Madam, faid " I, after the declaration which has been made, and " our happy introduction, with the confent of both " our fathers, I flatter myself I shall not offend you, " when I tell you, that there is nothing wanting to " complete my felicity, and make me the happiest of " beings, but your telling me that the alliance which " is going to take place, is as agreeable to you as it " feems to every one elfe. Oh! tell me, my angel, " that I am not forced upon you:- fay, at least, I " may hope to enjoy some small share in your af-" fections :----for the most earnest assiduity, and " the most constant defire of pleasing you, shall be " the talk of my whole life."

" Sir, replied she, there is a noble candour in " your countenance, which must abhor deception.

Were I to tell you I could ever love you, I should

182 A SENTIMENTAL JOURNEY CONTINUED.

- " be guilty of the greatest deception. It is impos-
- "Heaven! what do I hear!—Impossible to love me!——Am I then of so hideous, so monstrous a
- " form?—Hath nature cast me in so barbarous a
- " mould, that I am repugnant to the fight, and de-
- " testable to the fairest and most amiable of the crea-
- " tion !- If fo"-
- " No, Sir, you wrong Nature, and injure your-
- " felf-your mien is graceful, your person elegant,
- " your countenance pleasing, and every embellish-
- " ment of art seems exhausted upon you !- but it is
- " my cruel lot"—Here a stream of tears stopped her farther utterance.
- " Oh! Madam, faid I, kneeling, I befeech you
- " to hear the prayer of the most earnest of your sup-
- " pliants .-- It is not because the mandates of a
- " parent may feem to entitle me to your hand ;-I
- " fcoru to force it, or have it without your heart :-
- " but I beseech you to endeavour to let me merit
- " you, and convince you of the reality of my paf-
- " fion, which is ardent as it is infurmountable."
- "Heaven! what was my furprise, when uttering these last words, I perceived my friend, my honoured friend, rushing from behind the thicket, and drawing his sword—
- " Villain, exclaimed he, thou shalt pay for thy " treachery."
- "The lady fainting, he sheathed his sword to affift her. When she was carried into the house, he bid me follow him. Unknowing how I had offended, or by what magic he could be at my father's

house, when I thought him in Paris, I accompanied him. As we walked on toward the forest, he thus explained himself:

"Sir, your treachery to me I was acquainted with a few hours after your departure from Paris; and

" though you thought proper to conceal the subject

of your journey from me, the whole city echoed

" with your nuptials before night. I accordingly

" fet out post directly, and, as you find, have come

" in time to prevent your union with Angelica."

" Angelica! faid I—Heaven knows how un" justly you accuse me:—I was ignorant that this

" was Angelica."

" Childish evasion! faid he; this may impose on

" fools and drivellers-but I must have other sa-

" tisfaction.—Have you delivered my letter and pic-

" ture ?"

" No ;--it was impossible."

" Villain, villain!—No-you thought it more prudent to recommend your own fuit—I heard

" every word that passed, and therefore it is need-

" less to add to your guilt, by the violation of truth."

"In vain did I expostulate with him, to prove my innocence;—in vain did I promise to give up all my pretensions to Angelica, and travel to the most distant parts of the world to forget her; he was inexorable.—It was impossible for me to convince him that I had not deceived him at Paris, or that I had not known it was Angelica to whom I proposed paying my addresses. In a word, we reached the spot where you found us, when, with the greatest reluctance, I drew to desend myself, after being branded with the repeated epithet of dastardly coward, and in-

Here a flood of tears concluded my fellow traveller's narration, and seemed a very pertinent epilogue.

THE INN.

This affecting story had preyed so much upon my spirits, and I had entered so deep into the circumstances, that I was very glad to see a little inn on the side of the road, as I stood in great need of some refreshment.

The hostes, who welcomed us soon after we entered, was a comely well-looking woman, embonpoint, neither old nor young; or, as the French express it, d'un certain age; which, by the way, is a very uncertain method of determining it: I shall therefore class her about thirty-eight. A Cordelier was taking his leave of her, and there was reason to judge, from the sanctity with which she eyed him, she had been at confession. Her handkerchief was somewhat rumpled, and desicient in a few pins; the centre of her cap was also not directly upon the centre of her head; but this may be attributed to the servour of her devotion, and the hurry in which she was called to salute her new guests.

We called for a bottle of champaign, when she told me, " She had some of the best in all France:

- "That she perceived I was an Englishman; and
- " though the two nations were at war, she would al-
- " ways do justice to individuals, and must own, that
- " My Lords Anglois were the most generous Seig-

" neurs in Europe; that she should therefore think

" herfelf guilty of much injustice, if she were to of-" fer an Englishman a glass of wine which was not

" fit for the Grand Monarque."

There was no disputing with a semale upon so delicate a subject; and therefore, though my companion, with myself, judged it the worst bottle of champaign we had ever tasted, I highly applauded it, as highly paid for it, and as highly complimented my landlady for her politesse.

On our arrival at Paris, I set down my sellow-traveller at his old lodgings in La Rue Guenigaud, where he proposed disguising himself in the habit of an Abbé, a character the least taken notice of in that city, except they are professed wits, or determined critics. He promised to meet me at the Casse Anglois, over against the Pont Neus, at nine, that we might sup together, and deliberate on the steps necessary to be taken for his security. It was now sive, so that I had four hours of lounging and lodging-hunting:—how then could I better employ my time, than in a short (perhaps a long) conference with the agreeable Marchande de Gands?

In the first place, no woman in the whole city was better informed where lodgings were to be let; her shop was a kind of bureau d'addresse for empty hotels. This, indeed, I did not know when I entered her shop:—but why should the circumstance be less in my favour, because I was not pre-acquainted with it? In the second place, no semale had more early intelligence with respect to the news of the day, and it was necessary I should know if my friend's affair

had yet reached the capital: but this I was to learn with caution and address; it was therefore necessary we should retire into the back shop.

THE TILT OF ARMS.

much reserve and a mount had

PARIS AND LONDON.

PARIS—thy emblem is a fhip ;—yet thy Seine is not navigable.-Take London's crofs-(you may drop the bloody dagger in the straits of Dover and Calais, to cleanse its sanguinary blade) and with it emblazon Notre Dame; whilst thy ship fails with the tide up the Thames, and casts anchor in the port of commerce.

In which of the nine hundred streets- I mean lanes-of this capital of the world-(for who can dispute a Parisian's word, who never has excursed beyond the gates?) I fay, in which shall I take up my lodging?-But foftly :- There lives my beautiful Marchande de Gands .- Those silken eye-lashes! there she is at the door—the nets of love fabled by poets are furely realized by them .- " Madame, " la fortune m'a jette encore une fois dans votre quartier " faus y penfer-Comment se porte, Madame?"-A " merveille, Monsieur; -charmée de vous voir."

What urbanity in a stranger !- what a polite language !-- and how happily expressed by a glover's wife!

or sent Land to Connen Soll bade to Land

THE BACK SHOP.

se most destrount as pack apop. WE had not made this retreat many minutes, before my beautiful Marchande had run over all the news of the day. I was prefently informed of every fresh connection between the opera-dancers, les filles d'honneur, et les filles de joye, avec My Lords Anglois les Barons Allemands, et les Marquis Italiens. The rapidity with which she despatched these connections, could be compared to nothing but the torrent of the Rhone, or the fall of Niagara. I had fucked in more fcandal in the space of ten minutes, than would have furnished a modern Atalantis writer with memoits for a couple of volumes. "But, faid the, a propos: " -have you feen any of our new manufacture of " gloves ?" What are they ?" I asked Upon which she took down a band-box, and produced a very curious collection. "Thefe, faid she, are les gands d'amour : they were invented par Mr. le Duc de ---. The caufe was fingular, and worth men-" tioning. Madame la Duchesse had for her cicisbeo " a Scotch officer, who had some eruptions of a par-" ticular kind .- You know, Sir, that that nation " has a diforder peculiar to themselves, as well as " we :--- all countries have their misfortunes.---" Madame's valet de chambre told his master in con-" fidence, that he was afraid Mr. le Capitaine had " communicated fomething to her ladyship that he " did not dare mention-Qui est ce que c'est? What " is it, faid the duke ?- Ce n'eft pas la gale? It is " not the itch? The valet shrugged up his shoulders,

" and the duchess entered. La politesse would not " allow the duke to proceed upon an eclairciffement " with his lady; he therefore fet about divining a means to avoid the infection. He had heard of an English colonel who had hit upon a lucky exof pedient, in a case not unsimilar; but his name, " which the manufacture bore, was fo barbarous, " that it could never be pronounced with decency; " he therefore called his device les gands d'amour, " and now they are in great esteem throughout Pa-" ris. But I should have informed you, the duchess " was never inoculated, and that she died of the " small-pox a few months after. Her physicians, it " is is faid, miftook her diforder; and having never " been in your country, and forgot that la gale, or or any other diforder, whether cutaneous or not, " might be transplanted hither, I hope," continued she, casting a most amorous leer through those beautiful eye-lashes, which penetrated farther than I thought it possible for a single look to perforate, "that you'll be a customer !--you'll certainly wear " them when they are so universally the fashion."

Saying this, she produced some of various sizes and patterns; but I objected to most of them, as being too large for my hand. At length she produced a pair which I thought were near the mark: "I'll try them on, Sir;—but your hand must be "very small to sit these." "It is rather warm now, "Madame; so that I believe you may try a size "larger." She placed herself on my side, and with both her hands had almost effected the design, when her husband passed through the parlour;—who node-

ding his head as he paffed, faid, " Faites faites " -ne bouges pas," nogit hassong of salls and walls

The means to avoid TOSTTSTATT He had heard to

we will have done the therefore test are in the me

an inguin colonel who had his upon a lites y er I know not how to account for it; but I always found fomething of a tremor come over me, when I was detected by a lady's husband in private conversation with her, though in the most innocent attitude. That ours was the most innocent in the world at this time, cannot possibly be controverted: befides, it was a matter of business. Who could blame a female vender of gloves for trying them on in the back shop?

But, be this as it may, the unexpected arrival of the bon homme had almost rendered the gloves useless.-My hand shook so (by what kind of sympathy I know not), that it was unable to do its office: it flipt through the glove and fell from the fair one's hand. " Mon Dieu!" faid fhe; " qui eft ce que " vous avez ?" To which I replied with much propriety,-" Ma foi, Madame, je n'ai rien." You are ill, Sir-take a drop of " liqueur;" which she immediately produced from an adjoining closet. The cordial was of some efficacy; but not sufficient to remove the perturbation of my spirits, occasioned folely by the entrance of the husband: so that I had not resolution sufficient to undergo a second trial of the gloves from her fair hand; but I defired her to put up a couple of pair of the smaller size. She asked me what colour .- I replied, black .- " Com-" ment," faid the, avec des rubans noir, sans etreen

" deuil." But I cleared up this, by telling her, a clergyman, though not in mourning, could not in decency wear any gloves (even gands d'amour) of a gay colour.

The subject of my first entrance into this lady's shop, may be thought to have evaporated in the trying on the gloves, and the fright from the host.—

But the truth is, I had taken my measures in the fore-shop before our retreat. I mean, I had secured a lodging; and as to the intelligence concerning my unfortunate fellow-traveller, it did not come within the compass of her knowledge. This much I thought due to myself, and to my new acquaintance.

SLANDER.

I DOUBT not, from the good nature and candour of my former critics, that the last chapter will be subpoena'd against me, in the monthly Trials of Authors, without jury; and that I shall be pronounced by that Bench of Judges, such as they are, guilty of high treason against the kingdom of decency, for penning the same, though there is not therein a dash, star, or asterisk, which in my work have constantly alarmed their virtue. But as I shall be among my Peers, I enter the following protest:

"I no not agree to the faid resolution, because I am thoroughly convinced they do not understand

" the faid chapter; and because, without they en-

"ter into a complete explanation thereof, I must be of opinion, that it is above their comprehension.

" YORICK."

THE OPERA GIRL.

women Burd reaxed up this by ching bor, ..

IT hath ever been a rule with me, to think the pleafures of this world of no benefit, unless enjoyed. I had two pair of gands d'amour in my pocket scarcely tried on-I went to the opera, finding, my dear Eugenius, that you were not arrived, and faw Mademoiselle De le Cour dance a merveille.-I beheld the finest limbs from the parterre, that could possibly have been chisseled by a Protogenes, or Praxiteles. I conversed with the Abbé de Mupon the fubject .- He faid he would introduce me to her. I waited upon her to her coach, and had the honour of handing her into it. She gave my hand fuch a fqueeze, upon being informed that I was an Englishman, that I felt an emotion immediately at my heart communicated from the extremity of my fingers, which may be better imagined than described.

She gave us an elegant petit fouper, and the Abbé hastily retired after drinking a single glass. The conversation had already taken a turn towards the tender passion; I was expatiating upon sentimental felicity, and setting forth all the blandishments of Platonic love, when she burst into a loud laugh—saying, she frankly owned she was not a professed disciple to my system, and thought it would go down much better with a sprinkling of the practical.

At any other time I should have been disgusted with the grossness of the thought in a semale; but at present I was disposed for a frolic, and gave her a

bumper to Vive la bagatelle. I showed her my new purchase, and asked her whether I should be in the fashion. She said they were of a scanty pattern, though a la grec; but recommended me for the suture always to have my gloves a la mousquetaire.

Just as we had come to a final resolution upon this interesting subject, Sir Thomas G—— was announced. The servant attempted to open the door; but finding it made some resistance, as it was by accident bolted on the inside, his consusson was greater than ours.—He imagining the knight at his heels, did not dare turn to inform him of the impediment, but whispered through the key-hole, "Madame le" Chevalier s'y trauve: "the gands d'amour, however, were come into play, and she was pulling one on plus badinant than even the Marchande herself. It was when she had brought herself to approve of the sitting—that this satal whisper once more disconcerted the trial of the duke's noble invention, "Cachez vous soil le lit," said Mademoiselle la Cour.

Was ever ecclesiastic in such a piteous predicament! Sir Thomas G—— would have been very glad to have seen Yorick in any other situation; but Mademoiselle la Cour had persuaded him she never had any male visitors except himself: and to prove he believed her, he slung an hundred louis d'ors into her lap every Sunday morning.

My mortification would not have been so very great, if an early retreat into the bed-chamber had not rendered my situation almost intolerable. My rival triumphed over me without knowing it; and I was compelled to perform the character of Mer-

cury under all these disadvantages, in spite of my teeth.

THE RETREAT.

It was finely faid of the Duke of Marlborough, that the only part of generalship he was unacquainted with, was retreating. Love has often been compared to war, and with much propriety. When I thought to have carried La Cour by a coup de main, armed with les gands d'amour, the commander in chief made a fally, and compelled me to a most differaceful capitulation. "How diffimilar to the con"duct of the Duke of Marlborough! said I—
"Can this ever be told in my Sentimental Journey?
"—But I've not abandoned the place."—Just as I had made these reslections, La Cour put her hand down to the side of the bed, and I had an opportunity of kissing it without being perceived.

Sir Thomas having, as he thought, secured the garrison, retired from his post.—To quit the metaphor—I had an opportunity of making a decent retreat, without danger, about four in the morning.

NOTHING.

[&]quot; ABOUT four in the morning! fays the ill-natured

[&]quot; reader.-What then were you doing till that hour

[&]quot; -with an opera-dancer, a fille de joye?" To which

[&]quot; I answer literally, Nothing. " No! - Mr. Yo-

[&]quot; rick, this imposition is too gross to pass upon us

[&]quot; even from the pulpit. What did you do with the Vol. IV.

" not Mademoifelle La Cour refume her application

" to try them on, and make them fit close?-If fo,

" what was the event?"—Once more I reply—Nothing.

How hard it is, my dear Eugenius, to be pressed to divulge an imaginary truth, or rather a falsity? If I were to be interrogated these ten years—I could add nothing to the reply—but nothing! nothing!—nothing!

"Poor Mademoiselle La Cour!" says the satirist;

"you had reason then to wish Monsieur Yorick
had been retrousse a mousquetaire." But, Mr. Critic, this is nothing, nothing at all to the purpose.

" No more is this chapter," fays the Snarler.

Why then, here is an end of it.

THE UNEXPECTED MEETING.

Turning the corner of the Rue La Harpe, upon my retreat from Madame La Cour, the morning beginning to dawn, I heard a voice from a fiacre, crying hift, hift. This, to a theatric performer, or a dramatic writer, would, perhaps, have been a very grating found; indeed, were he inclined to superstition, he might have considered it as a foreboder of future d—na—n; but as I never exhibited upon the stage, or ever wrote a comedy, tragedy, or farce, the sounds were not so very dissonant to my ears as they otherwise might have been.

Turning about, I perceived my temporary Abbé popping his head out of the fiacre window, and

beckoning to me. "Heaven! faid I, what can this
"mean!—He is taken up by the Marechausse, or
"the Chasseurs, and is conducting to the Chatelet,
"or Bicetre."—Not so: his honest landlord having given him intelligence that these gentry were in search of him, and advised him to make a retreat, early in the morning, to avoid the consequences, he was setting out for Flanders, to get beyond the jurisdiction of their power.

I was both happy and miserable on the occasion.

—I was wretched, to think this unfortunate young man was thus harassed, for an event which he would have used his utmost endeavours to have prevented;

—but I was also pleased to think he would, in some hours, be beyond the frontiers of France, and out of the reach of her miscalled justice.

In taking my leave of him, after a very tender fcene, I could not help hinting to him, that so precipitate a departure, and so long a journey, might exhaust his finances sooner than he expected; and that as money was the sinew of every thing which was vigorous, if he would borrow my purse, I would call upon him, in my return to England, and, if convenient to him, then accept of a reimbursement.

Had I gone through Flanders, the cupidity of a recovery of the kind would the least have engaged my attention.

He replied, he had a fufficient fum to carry him to Nieuport, and from thence he would write to his friends.

Oh! Eugenius, thou knowest my feelings upon this occasion. I did not dare press him, for fear of

196 A SENTIMENTAL JOURNEY CONTINUED.

offending a delicacy I myself was too susceptible of.

I retired with a flood of tears, as involuntary as they were sincere.

THE CONSUMMATION, IS solla bea

draw opon and run through the one; as the other

My ideas were too scattered and eccentric to be composed in sleep——I took a fiacre, and drove all round Paris. It is strange that passions, which are the gales of life, and, under a certain subordination, the only incentives to action, should at the same time create all our misery, all our misfortunes. I could not refrain repeating with Pope,

Why charge mankind on heav'n their own offence,

And call their woes the crimes of providence?

Blind, who themselves their miseries create,

And perish by their folly, not their fate.

When the collected brought the matter of the

Just as I had uttered these lines (which by the by would have been more sonorous, and of course more affecting, in their original Greek, and in the words of my old friend Homer), I perceived an inscription over a door, which a good deal puzzled me.

L'ON FAIT NOCES ICI.

a lands the putting to death

Whilst I was gazing at this uncommon information, my ears were regaled with some very pleasing music, which was playing to a set of convivial friends at a dance. I ordered the fiacre to stop, and inquired whether I might not faire noces ici. I cannot help remarking in this place, that a coachman and his coach are looked upon in Paris, to be so equally inanimate, that it is the same expence to draw upon and run through the one, as the other: and also, that the performance of the nuptial rites, though much boasted of by every married and unmarried man in Paris, prevails more upon the outside of the walls, than withinside of the houses.

server a direct flould at the first

" Jen suis bien aise, said I; it suits the gloomy habit of my soul, and love alone can remove it."

When the cocher had brought the master of the house to the door, and informed him that an English gentleman proposed to faire noces,—the question he put was, how many soupes, how many tourtes, how many fricasses, and how much music?

To which I replied, None.

Monsieur l'Hote shrugged up his shoulders, and said, " Pauvre Monsieur Anglois il est gris."

THE TRAITIUR.

ALTHOUGH the price of running through a cocher or a fiacre (either animate or inanimate) is stipulated to a liard, the putting to death a traiteur is a very serious affair, and might be attended with very serious consequences. The etiquette and punctilio of killing a man in France, form a science of themselves, and are as useful a kind of knowledge as quadrille or picquet. Having made some short study of

these matters, I judged it prudent only to diable, peste, and fee a little, and bid the coachman drive home to my lodgings.

LA FILLE DE JOYE.

Scarce had I entered into La Rue St. Jacques, before I perceived a party of the Guet hurrying a young woman into a coach, whilst she was weeping with great bitterness, and imploring their mercy.—
Mercy! thou divine attribute, estranged from the brutal beasts of such violators of humanity!

As my coach passed, she gave a look towards me, that pierced me to the heart.—I ordered my coachman to turn, and follow the vehicle in which was the fair prisoner.

Lt being now near seven in the morning, they conducted her directly to the Commissaire. When they stopped, my heart panted with secret joy, on finding the house belonged to Monsieur de L, my intimate acquaintance. On alighting, and giving in my name, I was told he was not yet up. The young woman was conducted into a kind of office, whilst I was ushered into the closet of the Commissaire, which commanded a view of the office.

After an uncommon flood of tears, she wiped her face with her handkerchief; when I presently discovered the seatures (though much blotted with crying) of my pretty little fille de chambre, whom I first met with her egaremens de Cœur. "Heavens! said I, is this possible! Do not my eyes deceive me? "No—it is she—My sympathetic heart involuntari-

- " ly led me to her affistance; and if Mr. de L
- " hath the least susceptibility of sentiment in his,
- " this unfortunate young woman shall not fall a fa-
- " crifice to-"

Just as I had come to this resolution, the Commissaire entered; and after many compliments and some professions of friendship, I seized upon the opportunity of telling him, he had it now in his power to convince me of the sincerity of his affertions. He required an explanation, and I gave him one.

To this he replied, "It would be impossible to afford the young woman any relief till he had heard the allegations against her; but that if there was a possibility of mitigating her punishment without losing sight of justice, he would certain-

" ly do it to oblige me."

She was examined; and though I could perceive fhe gathered some confidence from my presence, there was so much innocence and unaffected simplicity in her countenance, that methought the Commissione seemed somewhat prepossessed in her favour.

The Guet alleged against her, that there had been a riot at her lodgings, and that the neighbourhood had been disturbed. She acknowledged that there had been some disturbance, but said it was owing to her not admitting some troublesome visitors, who had come to pay their compliments to a lady, who had before her those lodgings. The air of truth with which she delivered this, made the Commissione immediately commence her advocate, and he told the leader of the Guet, "he was liable to be pu"nished, for forcing the lady out of her apartments

" upon such a pretence; that the most virtuous wo" men in Paris were liable to the same inconveni" ence from troublesome visitors: and that if they
" could not prove her to be a woman of disorderly
" conduct in any other respect, they might think
" the lady very merciful if she forgave them, up" on their asking her pardon." This they readily
consented to, and they retired, leaving the Commission, their late prisoner, and myself.

When they were gone, the Commissione told me, that "notwithstanding the step he had taken in her "favour, he was very sensible she was a fille de joye, "her name being down upon his list; but that, as "she was a young practitioner, and the Guet were as yet ignorant of her profession, at the entreaty of Mr. Yorick, he had released her; but strong- by recommended her to avoid coming before him, upon that or any other occasion."

I was greatly surprised to find she was actually upon the Commissaire's list, and my curiosity was much excited to know her story. We retired, after paying Mr. de L—— all the compliments to which he was so justly entitled for his polite behaviour, and I accompanied her back to her lodgings.

THE STORY.

After the had returned me repeated thanks for my kind intercession, I entreated her to inform me by what accident the had come into that situation of life, in which, according to the Commissaire, the now unfortunately acted. A flood of tears prevented her

immediate reply: but when the had recovered herfelf, the gave me the following account:

"The day after the visit I paid you at your Hotel, I was fent by Madame R ____, my mistress, to prefent her compliments to you, and defire to know when you proposed waiting on her with the letter you were intrusted with for her from Amiens, bear ing surprised you had not yet transmitted it to her; when I was informed you had fet out for the South of France, and it was uncertain when you would return. Having carried back this information to my mistress, the flew into a violent passion for having omitted bringing it with me the day before, when I was purposely fent for it; but then, by some unaccountable accident, we both forgot it. She hinted that the imagined fomething had paffed between us of a very fingular nature; and went fo far as to fay, it was no wonder we had not thought of her or the letter, when we were fo differently engaged. Such an accusation, innocent as I was, greatly nettled me; and I believe I made her some answer, which so much disgusted her, as to order me immediately to quit her fervice. This sudden discharge greatly confused me; and as I had no relations in Paris, I applied to a milliner who used to serve Madame Rto recommend me to a lodging till I could get a place. She perceived my anxiety, and told me to make myself quite easy, as she at that time wanted a workwoman, and we should not difagree about terms. Accordingly I carried my clothes to her house, and from this instant was considered as one of the family, tiss to book A bolos visionutiolau.

My province was, in the forenoon, to carry home the goods. As the worked chiefly for gentlemen, and particularly foreigners, the always cautioned me to dress myfelf to the best advantage upon these occasions, as the faid the men always paid the most generously, when they met with a tidy milliner. She also recommended me to be very complaifant, and never to contradict them; " And," continued the, " I do not know a more comely fille " in all the Rue St. Honore, or any that is more "likely to make her fortune, if the minds her hits. "For," added the, " there are but three female or professions in Paris, which promise promotion; "Thefe are, opera-dancers, pretty bar-keepers aux " caffes, and milliners; but we have the advantage, " being confidered as the most modest, and the least " exposed in public." Total of vacaganes and the v

Though I was not possessed of any great portion of vanity, I could not help being pleased to find my mistress thought I had some claim to make my fortune; and as I had been a fille de chambre near sour years without one tolerable offer being made me, except it was from a maitre peruquier, in Rue Guengaud; I began to think, that the loss of Madame R——'s place might turn out a benefit to me."

I could not help interrupting her in this place, to inquire whether the maitre peruquier had proposed honourable terms; and if so, whether it was pride, or personal distaste to him, which had made her refuse his offer.

To this the very ingenuously replied, That the terms he offered were nothing less than marriage;

"that he was confidered as a man of opulence, and

" fhe thought him a very good match; that as to

" person, he was remarkably handsome, having been

" valet de chambre to La Ducheffe de L-, and phli-

" ged to quit that lady's fervice, on account of thif-

" covery made by Monsieur le Duc, who had been

" for fome time before jealous of him; but that,

" upon his dismission, his good lady, as an acknow-

" ledgment of past services, had given him a fam of

" money to fet him up as a mafter peruquier?"

When she had got thus far in her narration, she was interrupted by an accident equally awful, alarming, and tremendous.

THE CONFLAGRATION.

Or all the temporary misfortunes, calamities, and accidents of civil life, the greatest is that of sudden fire.—Its effects are so rapid and astonishing, that they not only frequently deprive an alarmed neighbourhood of all their property, and reduce them to a state of beggary, but often disposses them of their reason, at least for the time, and render them incap, able of affording themselves that assistance which they might otherwise have obtained.

At this instant all these horrors presented themfelves to our view:——the whole range of houses opposite to us seemed entirely surrounded by slames. Outcries, shrieks, confusion, and tumult, at once alfailed our ears.

Oh! Eugenius, what would have been the emo-

Might I judge by those of mine, they would have been too pungent for reason and philosophy to temper with prudence. I rushed into the midst of the populace, and was giving all the affiftance that my feeble frame could permit-exerted far beyond its natural strength-when perceiving at a twopair-of-stairs a female almost naked, just risen from bed, rending her hair, tearing her beautiful treffes, and imploring the clemency of heaven--- I flew to her affiftance, and, though the floor on which she lodged had already taken fire, brought her off without hurt. I conveyed her to the apartment from whence I issued, and there procured not only warm wine, and other restoratives, but also clothes to cover her; for at the time I conducted her thither, she had no other apparel than her shift. Her distresses had, however, made fo strong an impression on her, that fhame, which at another time, under fuch circumitances would have overwhelmed her with blufhes, crimfoned not her cheek, but left the lily to prevail with the utmost force of its pallid hue :- Alas ! too powerfully ; --- nature funk beneath the oppreffion of calamity.- I ran for some drops, and, by a speedy application, restored her to life, and to herfelfolob bas on adher water two transfer and to are a

Where am I?—Surely in another world.—

"All things round me are strange.—Are you in-

" habitants of the earth-or spirits of departed souls?

" reverie?—No this surely is a room that is

a bed—this is a chair—and that a table : these too

are clothes—very different from any I ever wore.

"All around feem in equal consternation.—Tell me, I befeech you, Sir, as you appear in a human form, who are you, what are you, and where mam Lift has so its party save bas postugod of

Having faid this, she fell again into a swoon; and this relapse seemed more dangerous than her first attack. I could have gazed for ever upon her angelic countenance, which indeed resembled the picture of a heavenly resident, and seemed then with a most benignant smile to be taking a slight to the mansions of her celestial abode. But this was no time for such divine meditations; her earthly part still required our assistance.

After having again somewhat recovered her, I thought it advisable to have her put to bed, and recommended to my semale friend to take the greatest care of her. This she promised, and, I sound afterwards, most religiously suffilled; having taken my leave for the present to endeavour at giving some sarther assistance to the unhappy sufferers in the conflagration.

THE CASKET. TENDELS TO BE

From an upper window I was called to, and defired to hold my hat, in which I prefently found a small casket; when I retired, in order to return it to the proprietor after the confusion occasioned by the prefent calamity was over. I carefully conveyed it to my apartment; and on opening it, found it to contain some very valuable jewels, with a picture that made a deep impression on my heart.—It was the

miniature of that divine creature whom I had met with at Calais, and whom I had proposed meeting at Brussels—" Heavens! said I, by what accident came this picture here?——Surely that charming woman is not now perishing in the slames! For- bid it, Justice! Forbid it, Love!"

I had refolved upon retiring to rest after so many fatigues—and had already thrown off my coat, and put on my night cap, before I had made this discovery: but I instantly quitted my apartment to sly to the spot where I had received the casket, in order to obtain some intelligence of the proprietor, and, if possible, by what uncommon chance the portrait of this lady was in it.

The fire was by this time completely extinguished; but the agitations of my mind were still as great as ever—If the original hath perished—Perish that thought?——Distraction! Oh!—Eugenius, I slew, I ran, I knew not whither.

RUE TIREBOUDIN.

dopini an wan short begins was independent

Mistaking my way, in my great confusion, instead of finding myself in the Rue St. Jaques, I found myself in the Rue Tireboudin.—" What a name!" said I.——"It had a much worse, Sir, said my informer, before a great lady, riding through in her coach and asking the name of it, was told; which so shocked her delicacy, that, from that period, it has bore this comparatively decent one."—" Draw your pudding," might, in England, savour of a pro-

- "Oh the roaft beef of Old England! but in a
- " country where no puddings are either made, ba-
- " ked, or eaten, it seems absurd."-" Yes, Sir, but
- " Tire V***t was a great deal more shocking; and
- " that was its primitive name." " on the name "

THE UNSUCCESSFUL INQUIRY.

" bid in Julice I Forbid in Libre

Ar length I reached the spot where the calamity had happened. Amidst the general consusion that still prevailed, I inquired if any lodger had lost a casket of jewels;—adding, that, upon giving a proper description of them, they should be restored. But no person would claim them. I then inquired, if a lady resembling the picture I had in my hand, was any where to be found; but this research was as inessectual as the sormer. No such lady was known in the neighbourhood. I could not point out the house from the window of which they were thrown, for the walls were all levelled; and it was impossible to discriminate one house from another.

In this perplexity, I went to my acquaintance Mademoiselle Laborde (for that was the name of my seemale acquaintance whom I have hitherto distinguished only by being a fille de chambre to Madame R—). I acquainted her with the accident, and my distress at not being able to discover the proprietor of the casket, and the situation of the dear original of the miniature.

But, how great was my aftonishment, on being informed, that the lady whom I had conveyed to Mademoiselle Laborde's lodging, had, as soon as she recovered from her terror and aftonishment, expressed the greatest concern at the loss of a similar casket.

" Francois, should, after the faid lean Francois had

ad to sook an THE DEFINITION .. bean uonorg "

I was ruminating upon the absurdity of the name of that street which formerly bore a still more absurd appellation, whilst I unfolded half a dozen pair of silk stockings, which I had just purchased, and which were wrapped up in an old manuscript that seemed of very ancient date. It was written in old French, and upon a piece of paper that required some reparations to make it legible. I had at first conceived the thought of transcribing it; but recollecting it would cost me little more trouble to translate it, I fet about it, and produced the following English translation.

TRANSLATION OF A FRAGMENT.

"Francois, upon his pronouncing in an audible

- " JEAN FRANCOIS DE VANCOURT, of Franche Comte,
- " by his marriage articles with Marie Louise Anne
- "de Rochecoton, of Champagne, doth agree, that,
- considering the disparity of their years, he being
- " now in his eighty-third-and she in her sixteenth,
- " and also the warmth of her constitution, and the
- " amorousness of her complexion, to allow unto the
- "vicar of the faid parish all the rights of cuifage and
- " jambage, in their full extent, agreeable to the just
- " claims of the holy church; and moreover doth
- permit him to continue the fame, in his absence,
- during the natural life of him the faid Jean Fran-

cois ide Vancourt. Provided, nevertheles, that

" the faid vicar, upon the return of the faid Jean

" Francois, should, after the said Jean Francois had

" pronounced in an audible voice, at the door of the

" bed-chamber, Tire V-t, three times, withdraw

" himself therefrom, and leave the said Jean Fran-

" cois in the full possession of Marie Louise Anne,

" his faid wife, any thing notwithstanding to the

" contrary that may herein be contained.

" times."

Having translated thus much of this fragment, I shall leave the reader to make his own sentimental reslections, after observing, that the good queen who ordered the name to be changed, seemed to display more knowledge than delicacy; but it must be observed in her favour, that according to the Salique Law, a queen of France never wields the sceptre in her widowhood, and is therefore glad of every opportunity of displaying her authority during the life of her husband.

If this be not a fufficient apology for a queen, let any dady of any quality or fashion, from a duchess down to a milk-maid, take both names (without the Tire), and make the most of them.

ver innifirated in low hopes of obtaining an sciance

AN ANECDOTE III mort mamelle

When Mr. G— made his first trip to Paris, he had not studied so much of the rudiments of the French language, as always to be critically grammatical in his genders: he would confound them together, and blend the masculine and the seminine in the most heterogeneous manner.

He was recounting to a lady at Versailles, remarkable for the smartness of her repartee, even at the expence of decency, the impositions he had met with upon the road from Calais, on account of his being an Englishman, and not speaking the language with the strictest propriety: and he particularized having paid a postillion twice, who asked him even a third time for the money. "Est it possible?" said she. "Oui, Madame, j'avois decharge deux fois, sur mon "vie"—"Beaucoup mieux, replied she, que sur mon "Con—te." The division of the last word had the desired essect, and raised such a laugh in the gallery, that the king could not refrain asking what they tittered at, as he passed along.

THE DENOUEMENT.

it lid is a option must up grant st

THE reader, I believe, was not apprifed, that Mademoifelle Laborde informed me, the lady whom I had faved from perishing, and had conducted to the apartments of Mademoifelle, was withdrawn from

thence, and conveyed by her friends to another loding which had been provided for her; whereby was frustrated in my hopes of obtaining an eclar cissement from that quarter, concerning the pictuland the jewels.

Having discovered the lodging to which the frighted lady was carried, I was now flattered with the pleasing intelligence concerning the fair original.

The reader may perhaps fancy that he has anticipated the unravelling of this story, by pronouncing the lady, whom I was instrumental in assisting, the identical original herself. But, to prevent any such erroneous conclusions, I shall here inform him, that any such anticipation is a groundless mistake. Though there was a general resemblance in their features, their height and shape were very different.

I waited upon her with the casket, at the fight of which she expressed great satisfaction; and after having more gratefully than politely thanked me for the care I had taken of her, by which I had probably prevented her perishing in the slames, she informed me, that the picture was her sister's, whose husband was expected at Paris in a few days; and that he had sent his clothes with these jewels, and a great quantity of plate, consigned to her care, until his arrival; but that, unfortunately, they must all be lost, except the jewels I had preserved, as she had not yet received any tidings of them, nor of her own clothes and furniture.

I condoled with her upon the occasion, whilst I expressed my satisfaction at having been instrumental

continent of Mile word flex was with rewar from

in faving two fuch valuable objects—herfelf, and

the portrait of her amiable fifter.

I then told her, I believed I had had the honour of feeing her fifter at Calais; and that, from the conversation which passed between us, I had reason to believe, she was not then in the married state. To which the lady replied, "That she had not been married above six weeks; and that her husband was coming to Paris, to compromise a suit which had been subsisting between his relations and his present wise's; this marriage having brought about a general reconciliation of the parties."

This information, I acknowledge, greatly mortified me; and I could almost have wished that the litigation had still subsisted between the parties, and she had still been single.—But a moment's resection told me, the wish was uncharitable, unworthy a sentimental breast.—Far distant, then, be it from my heart, to desire the continuation of another's missortunes, even for my own satisfaction! Oh! the Remise door!—Heigh ho!—I could not banish the thought; and finding a gloominess seize on the conversation, I retired somewhat precipitately.

THE SEQUEL.

Where can a disturbed bosom find repose, when agitated by the tender passion? A forsaken swain hath but one solace, another nymph more kind. My footsteps seemed by instinct to carry me to Mademoiselle Laborde's. I found her alone, and in tears. "Alas!" said I, "why should Nature, in her sickle

moods, thus make the very centre of gaiety and

" pastime the scene of misery !- How contradicto-

" ry-how paradoxical! But why impute it to Na-

" ture ? fhe cannot err."

"Mademoiselle (said I, after this reverie), it were

" perhaps an unwelcome office, to request the fa-

" your of the continuation of your story, which was

" fo unexpectedly interrupted by the melancholy ac-

" cident during my late visit."

" Indeed," faid fhe, " Sir, it will indulge my me-

" lancholy, which alone I could not fufficiently gra-

" tify, with the strongest retrospect of my past mis-

" fortunes; but now I am happy in having this op-

" portunity of giving vent to my affliction.

"My first excursion from the shop was to wait

" upon an Italian Count, supposed to be as gene-

" rous as he was magnificent. His valet de chambre was rubbing his eyes, between eleven and twelve,

" after waiting for his master's return to bed, not

" having been home all night. The Count came to

" the door, whilft I was conferring with his man,

" who informing him I had brought him some ruffles,

" I was defired to walk up stairs. Innocent then of

" the defign of fuch a customer, I readily consented.

" The Count just glanced his eye upon the ruffles,

" when, chucking me under the chin with one hand,

" he thrust his other into my bosom: This beha-

" haviour I thought fo great an infult, that, in my

" passion, I gave him a slap on the face." --- "Oh,

" Miss," said he, " if you give yourself airs, I shall

" teach you better manners."-" He rang the bell,

" and his valet de chambre appeared."-" Now,

- " Mis," added he, " take your choice-fair means
 - or foul." I fell upon my knees, and implor-
 - ed mercy :- but he was inexorable to all my
 - The ruffian valet held me, whilft he " entreaties.
 - Oh fpare me the blush of recollection !"-
 - " That I will, my little unfortunate! What a vil-
 - " lain !- To perpetrate a deed by violence, which
 - " perhaps by folicitation he might have obtained
- " with your confent." " " " " " " or old sains sains
- "Oh no, Sir," faid she, weeping "I never
- " would have confented"
- " That, indeed, alters the case.- But then his ge-
- " nerofity—what recompense did he make you?"-
 - "Why, I was just going to mention. From
- " the character my miltress had given him, I ima-
- " gined he could not possibly have presented me
- " with less than a hundred louis d'ors, confidering
- " the difficulty he had, and the opposition I made.
- " -I dare fay an English nobleman would have
- " thought it very trifling."
- "Very trifling, I can affure you; I have known
- " an English nobleman pay fifty times the fum for
- " fuch an affair, without having committed half fo
- " good a rape as was committed upon you."
 - "Why, look ye there, fo I thought; -- and
- " confidering what was past could not be recalled,
- " I thought I might as well accept the wages of

se the Adadem

- Should seveled with Landersont " " Of iniquity—
- "Yes, iniquity, I think you call it, as go with-" out them."
 - " Every whit-quite orthodox reasoning."

- So I waited, and fobbed-and cried, and wait-
- " ed-expecting every moment a handsome recom-
- " pense for such an insult-when at length he ask-
- " ed me, if I was a maid?"-
- "What an infult after fuch an attack !--- But
- "what did you reply?"
- " I told him I might have had some little egare-
- " mens du cœur; but that I never had been guilty of
- " fuch a crime before."
 - " The guilt lay on his fide, according to the opi-
- " nion of all the cafuifts in the world."
 - "There was much to be faid on both fides, but
- " this I kept to myfelf."
 - "But the recompense?"
- " He ordered me to call to-morrow, when he
- " should pay me for what ruffles he had occasion
- " for-and would make me a prefent."
- " Did you call?"
 - "Yes, punctually."
 - " Was you not afraid?"-
 - " No____I thought he could not use me worse
- " than he had done :- but in this I was miftaken:
- " -for he had decamped the night before, with his
- " valet de chambre, and in the hurry had forgot to
- " pay his lodging."
 - " Amazing !" It is har a sento se a blasow
- " Not at all: he was a gamester; and the " morning faw him he had loft his last louis d'or

demy ; it believe shere all we are in a fine

" at the Academy." Ports, dopting Tulinty of the Police of this Ace-

THE ACADEMY.

- " I HE Academy! What, in the name of wonder,
- " aftonishment, and learning, do they allow in the
- " feminaries of science, in such a polished nation,
- " and fuch a well regulated metropolis as Paris,
- " where scarce an obvious vice goes unpunished: I
- " fay, do they allow of gaming to a degree that can
- " ruin a man?"

diem ben binin bei

- " Te ne vous extends pas!
- " I do not understand you," said Miss Laborde.
- " Ni moi non plus, ce que vous voulez dire."
- " Nor I what you mean."
- " Did you not fay, the Count had loft his money TO SERVICE THE SERVICE
- " at the Academy?"
 - "Well, and what aftonishment can arise from
- " that? Are not immense sums lost there every
- " night?
 - " And are the police acquainted with it?"
 - " It is under their immediate protection."
 - " Impossible!"
 - " Nothing more certain."
 - " And what fay the profesfors?"
 - "The professed gamesters are very well pleased
- " with it; fometimes a run of ill-luck may break
- " them, when they meet with one as knowing as
- " themselves; but this is such a phenomenon, that
- " the Count's precipitate departure aftonished all
- " Paris."
 - " Pray explain to me the nature of this Aca-
- " demy; for I believe, after all, we are in a state

- " of fome mifunderstanding concerning it.—By an
- " Academy, I should comprehend the seat of the
- " muses, the garden of science, and the vineyard of
- " learning."
- " No, it is neither a feat, a garden, nor a vine-
- " yard, but a gaming-house licensed by the magis-
- " trates, where gamblers may cheat with impunity,
- " if they can do it with dexterity, and where the
- " credulous and unwary may be ruined, without re-
- " medy or relief."
 - "What a proftitution of names!"
 - " Not at all : C'est l'Academie de Grecs .- It is the
- " Academy of Sharpers."
 - " If cheating be a privileged science, I acknow-
- " ledge the title very proper :- but as it is one of
- " the occult sciences which I shall never study, I
- " beg we may leave this feminary, that you may
- " purfue your narration."

END OF VOLUME III.

And are one police recognised with

there, we can they meet with and one the following a few class is fuch a phenomen

Make way to a service as a substray of F Vol. IV.

THE REPORT OF THE PARTY OF THE PARTY. and the second of the second o the state of the state of the state of the Description of the second of the second of the The state of the s A STATE OF THE RESERVE ASSESSMENT OF THE RES AF JERNALDE DE SERVICIONE EN THE The state of the s are the second second and prevention And the second of the second o 1 6

SENTIMENTAL JOURNEY

THROUGH

FRANCE AND ITALY,

CONTINUED

BY EUGENIUS.

VOL. IV.

The property of the second of SENTINE TITE TO SENTE HILL TO SEE TO VALLE THE NEED TO AND . A THE WORLD

SENTIMENTAL JOURNEY

THROUGH

FRANCE AND ITALY,

CONTINUED.

THE NARRATION

- "When my mistress found the Count had defrauded her of the russes, she slew into a violent passion upon all exotic noblemen, except the English, whom she allowed to be generous, honest, and just. "Well, said she, you shall to-morrow morning wait "upon Lord Spindle; he pays like a prince." A slood of tears prevented my answer for the present; but when I recovered myself, I told her I saw my doom; that I had already been ravished.
 - " J'en suis ravie," faid she.
 - "But for nothing," faid I.
 - " C'est dommage."
- "And perhaps I shall never recover my character again, as long as I live."

At this she fell into a violent laugh, and told me, a woman's character was always well established, in proportion to the number of conquests she had made, and the number of gallants she had duped; that, for her part, she had considered the whole male sex as her prey, and their fortunes as her property; and that if some of them had slipped through her hands, she had made sufficient amends to herself by those who had fallen into her power; that in these matters we were to take the good with the bad, as in all assairs of commerce: and though the Count had broke in my debt, she did not doubt but Lord Spindle would make me ample amends for my loss, as the circumstance of the rape was quite in my favour.

Est-il possible qu'on puisse être ravie si avantageuse-

" Oui, sans doute, il y a des coups à faire dans toutes cocasions."

CANTHARIDES.

"This was a doctrine I could not comprehend. It was a new-fangled logic, that feemed repugnant to common fense."

"I fee," continued she, "you do not understand me; but if you will step into my dressing-room while I put on a little rouge, I will explain the mystery."

"You must know," said she, as we were going up stairs, "that Lord Spindle has for some time ta"ken Cantharides; and that they have now lost all

" their effect. Now, faid she, if you had not been

" previously ravished" --- opening the door of

THE DRESSING-ROOM.

" I say, if this rape had not taken place, what

" would have been the consequence?—Probably

"you would still have been in a vestal state.—I on-

" ly fay probably, because I would not desire to pry

" into any young woman's fecrets; and then, con"fidering that Lord Spindle is entirely emaciated,

" he could not possibly have taken so much pains as

" a virgin's coyness would have required; no,

" nor—" [here she was interrupted by the entrance of the maid, to whom this part of her dress was an

impenetrable fecret]—" but as it has so luckily hap" pened, your fortune will in all likelihood be made,

" if he does not die before he has—" [another terruption] " made you a handsome settlement."

" An intail, faid I, you certainly meant."

" Doubtlefs."

" Voila des coups certainement."

61 Oui, said she, certainemente

DOWN AGAIN.

THESE fecrets being thus communicated in privates and the rouge, with a little blanc (but that is a greater fecret than all the rest, which I should not have divulged) duly administered, we returned into the parlour.

The ups and downs of life, she told me, as we de-

fcended, were fo numerous in our profession, that a woman of sense should always pay the greatest attention to them; but that she was in hopes, if I succeeded with Lord Spindle, my fortune would be made with very few of them.

THE BON MOT.

A FRENCH woman, let her be of what rank she may, never omits any opportunity of saying a double entendre; and as the occasion was so very favourable, it was not in the least surprising, that this lady should thus display her genius.

A Bon Mot is literally a good word; with us it is a good thing: and, to fay the truth, a good word and a good thing, often with the French ladies, concentre in the same point. This is no quaint conceit——I have known a Figurante, at the Opera Comique, make four conquests with only mon***——Here she lost a star, it is true, by the language; but four stars were the object, as they were every one chevaliers of the Holy Ghost.

I could expatiate a whole volume away on the shame attending knights of such an order being the knights errant of a sigure-dancer, as arrant a ***** as ever wore a petticoat.

But I feorn to be invidious against Knights—even of the Post—or the ladies, let their profession be what it will.

- "The ladies are greatly obliged to you, Mr. Yo"rick; but what have you done with Lord Spin"dle?"—
 - " Oh! here he comes in propria persona."

LORD SPINDLE.

Who knew not Lord Spindle? But if the reader should be so ignorant, I will give a short, very short history of him.

His Lordship was descended from an ancient family in the North of England, who poffeffed a very ample fortune. His uncle dying without heirs whilft he was a minor, he fucceeded to the title and estate, upon attaining the age of twenty-one. He had been previously his own master three years, having no one to control him but a tutor, who accompanied him in his travels in the tour of Europe; but who, instead of curbing any vitious or irregular inclinations in his pupil, constantly promoted them, as he had thereby an opportunity of indulging his own natural turn for debauchery; and moreover, found his account in the encouragement of these irregularities, not only by fharing the profits of all the extravagant charges of the tradespeople he employed, but by actually dividing the fpoils with his Lordship's mistresses.

Such a culture could not fail of producing all the fruits of licentiousness and debauchery. When his Lordship came of age, he found he had already run upwards of an hundred thousand pounds in debt; and the first step he was obliged to take, was to mortgage his estate for the like sum.

His tutor, who by this time was transformed into his bottle companion, and nominal as well as real pander, advised him to marry, and thereby repair the injury he had done to his fortune. An opportunity

foon offered: A city heirefs was to be disposed of, and bartered for a title and a noble connection. A dry-falter's daughter, with two hundred thousand pounds, had charms sufficient for Lord Spindle. The treaty was made, the match settled, and the consummation took place in less than three months.

His Lordship had, soon after, reason to find, that all the injury he had done by his debaucheries, was not confined to his fortune, but that his constitution had more than proportionably been impaired. In a word, his physicians advised him to take a journey to Montpellier, as the only means left of recovery.

Dare we pretend to inquire how it fared with Lady Spindle? She returned home to her father two hundred thousand pounds worse in pocket, and almost as many millions in constitution. A divorce soon after took place,—and his Lordship recovered; but not without some incisions and amputations, which made him all his life curse Italian concubines.

His honest tutor still attended him, and confoled him with all the rhetoric he was master of. He had adopted the system of predestination, though he had never taught it before, sinding it the best suited to his present doctrine. He told his Lordship, that every man was born to have a certain number of p—s, as every woman was to have a certain number of children; and that therefore the sooner they got them over the better.

Lord Spindle could not be accused of any great depth of understanding, or an great shrewdness in discovering the wrong or the right side of an argument.—A little sophistry passed upon him for pro-

found logic; and when he heard it dogmatically pronounced from his tutor, he could not pretend to dispute the justness of the premises; so that the following fyllogism made his Lordship resume all his debaucheries, as far as he was able, in their greatest latitude.

Major. Every man is born to catch a certain number of p-s:

Minor. Your Lordship has had more than any man of your years:

Ergo, You have the fewer to come in.

When a man fins with reason on his side, how fweet are the peccadilloes! His Lordship hardly wanted fo much fophistry to urge hm to the charge; but he stood in need of many provocatives to enable him to be as wicked as he defired.

Pedagogus (for fo I shall call this pander tutor) had skimmed the surface of most sciences; and having in his youth been almost as abandoned as his late pupil and present master, had dipped into physic, at least that part of it which may be called Venereal. He had learned how to promote as well as cure all the diseases which attend the votaries of the Cyprian goddess:-he had formerly, and perhaps did still administer the first to himself; -he now at least administered them to his Lordship.

THE COMMON COUNCILMAN AND THE TURTLE.

THE Sensualst does not often consider how far the gratification of his appetites may injure his health; and an alderman who swallows three pounds of callipash and callipee, seldom attends to the satal effects of six ounces of Cayenne pepper, which are administered in the dose. The nostrum, it is true, once saved a common councilman from being a cuckold, and therefore it is not without its virtues.

Mr. Skate had been married ten years ;-he was a man of the world-understood commerce-and upon 'Change was by every one styled a good man. Mrs. Skate here differed in opinion. She had brought him five thousand pounds (which indeed he had improved to thirty thousand), and she judged herself entitled to some attention. Mr. Skate, being a money getting man, frequently attended clubs, went to bed late, and rofe early. -- " Less money and more " love," was her constant expression. " Stay, my " dear, till I make it a plum; then I will retire, and " shall have nothing to do but love you." --- " Ay " but, she would fay, then you would be too old; " and what fignify riches, or any thing elfe, if one " can't enjoy it?" This was good logic, almost as good as Pedagogus's, for a common councilman's wife.

Things were going on at this rate, and every vocation and avocation constantly attended to, and punctually sulfilled by Mr. Skate—except one—when Mrs. Skate, after consulting the doctor respecting some doubts concerning adultery, had made an appointment with him for the next morning at ten, whilst Mr. Skate was at the Custom-house, to convince the doctor that he had convinced her. But luckily for Mr. Skate's honour, and more luckily for

Mrs. Skate's virtue, he affisted that day at a turtlefeast at the King's Arms.

THE CONSEQUENCE.

to min, or enough the men an are

I HAVE set apart a chapter for this very great consequence, as it is of the utmost importance to the common-councilmen of every ward within the walls, not forgetting Portsoken and Candlewick, who has a wife troubled with scruples of conscience, without being a Methodist. In that case, they are so speedily removed, there is not the least danger.

" Mr. Skate affifted at a turtle-feast at the King's Arms."

That is my text, and I doubt not but the discourse will prove equally moral and practicable.

"It is well known, my worthy brethren, that turtle is very falacious food, and when heightened, improved, or strengthened, which you please, by Cayenne pepper and strong sauces, may warm and invigorate the coldest constitution. When it is also considered, gentlemen of the common-council, how few of you are enemies to a glass (or two or three) of generous wine, and how much food of such a heating nature promotes the circulation of the bottle, it is not at all astonishing that every convivial affistant should go home cherry-merry, after having been a guest at such a repast.

"This was precifely the case with Mr. Skate:—
he had forgot that Bank-stock had rose one eighth
that day, and he had sold out a thousand the day before; he had forgot the private intelligence he had

received from the waiter at Lloyd's, of which he was to make his advantage before it had got into the papers: he had even forgot the report of a ship being lost—upon which he had underwrote fifteen hundred. The turtle, the Cayenne pepper, and the generous wine, operated so strongly, that his heart was dilated, his spirits were exhilarated, and he thought of nothing but Mrs. Skate.

- " Mrs. Skate, by two in the morning, began to
- " repent of having made an appointment with the doctor.—Would Mr. Skate had realized this
- " plum, and I should consider adultery in as heinous
- " a light as ever !"
 - "Ten o'clock came, and fo did the doctor.-
- "Lord, my dear, you'll overfleep yourfelf:---do
- " you know what's o'clock !- 'tis ten, I vow !"
- "With these sentiments she fell asleep—yet she dreamed of the doctor;—she could think of nothing but his white hand—how soft!—and the neatness of his shirt-plaiting."
- "What care I ?- Fill about, Mr. Allspice, this
- " is excellent wine."
- "Good heaven!—he is dreaming; he will certainly forget himself."
- "What did you wake me for?—I dreamed I was worth a plum, and was as happy as a prince."
 - "Mr. Skate got up, but did not dress;-he turn-
- " ed again upon his fide, and lay till noon."
- "The doctor was affronted at the imposition he thought was put upon him, and Mrs. Skate always entreats Mr. Skate not to miss a turtle feast."

the do to the real total and the second

THE TUTOR.

HAVING despatched the common-councilman, it is time I should attend to Pedagogus, or else, considering the dispositions and pursuits of him and my Lord, they may chance to slip through our singers to the Elysian shades, before we have quite done with them.

I think we left him administering provocatives to his Lordship, and from thence I derived the conclusion, That the sensualist seldom considers how far the gratification of his appetites may injure his health.

It might be conjectured, that, confidering the eafy luxurious life Pedagogus led, as the bottle-companion of Lord Spindle, and as he was his fole dependence—which might, indeed, have been mentioned before; it was somewhat astonishing he should broach systems, espouse doctrines, and administer remedies, so very pernicious to his Lordship's tender fabric: To which I answer in eleven words,

"His Lordship had bequeathed him three thou"fand pounds in his will."

I am the more particular in specifying the number of words contained in this bequest, as the greatest critics are very apt to overlook these niceties; and I have known even a Reviewer conclude, " In a word," and add a score. Every part of criticism is worthy of the Scholiass's attention.

Ar he come and at

nurs, and Mr. Skare

MISS LABORDE'S STORY CONCLUDED.

- " THE very fame Lord Spindle, I can affure you."
- " I thought I was right in my man-; --- pray pro-" ceed."
- "I was introduced to his Lordship by Mr. Pedagogus, who took me by the hand, and looking languishingly at me, gave it a gentle squeeze, faying,
- " I do not know whether his Lordship will be able
- " to fee you to-day.-If he does not want any of
- " your merchandife, I will purchase any thing you
- " have got."
- " I faid, I was forry to hear his Lordship was ill, and if I could not fee him, I would call another time."
- " No, my dear," faid he, " you may fee him-
- " all that's left of him ; but as to any thing elfe,
- "I think it would be as cruel as interring a fine
- " blooming girl like yourfelf with an Egyptian mum-
- " my, that had been dead half a dozen centuries,
- " restored to view by the resurrection of antiqua-" rians."
- " His Lordship now rang for chocolate, which he drank in bed; and being informed that I was come to wait upon him, he ordered me in. Pulling back the curtain, I faw a most ghastly figure which feemed a better qualified lover for Queen Dido, than a Parisian milliner. He, nevertheless, faid fome civil things to me, bought my whole band-box, and faid he would purchase myself, if he were capable. Whereupon he took his purse out,

of his breeches pocket, presented me with it, and

I shall only add, I was as well qualified to keep in the vestal fire after leaving his Lordship, as I was upon entering his apartment.

"He defired me to call three days after—when he was dead. Pedagogus now made love in form, took this apartment for me, and gave me a decent allowance, till within these ten days, when he was taken up on suspicion of poisoning Lord Spindle, and is now in the Bicetre.

"After his provision ceased, I was obliged to have recourse to other means, which I need not explain, and which have entitled me to a place upon the Commissary's list."

A REFLECTION.

The reader, I doubt not, expected a very dull trite story, from the moment he heard of Miss Laborde's whimpering.—I hope he has been greatly disappointed; if not, he may take up the Pilgrim's Progress, or any pathetic novel that has been published within these ten years, and make himself ample amends for the time he has lost in the perusal of these pages.

N. B. If he be a tutor, I prescribe him an ounce of Cantharides.

VENDREDI SAINT, OR GOOD-FRIDAY.

THOUGH no man holds the ceremonies of religion in higher veneration than myfelf, and though I would not for a mitre ridicule the mysteries, even of Popery, in a Romish country, still there are some things fo obvioufly ridiculous in its pageantry and exercife, that one must be almost a stone not to raise a rifible muscle at many of their officials. I have no objection to bowing or kneeling whilft the wafer passes in folemn procession, and have myself soiled a pair of new breeches sooner than (faire scandale) give scandal. I have no objection to the tinkling of the little bell, or their beating their breasts at the elevation of the hoft; and permit the inhabitants of Paris to pay un petit ecu each, to kneel and kiss a wooden cross le Vendredi Saint; but I will not allow a professed fille de joye to consider it as inevitable damnation, beyond the power of all the orders of all the priefts, the conclave of cardinals, and even the Pope himfelf, to absolve her for eating the wing of a chicken on that day, and yet not refuse to exercise all the functions of her profession for fix livres.

I paid Mademoiselle Laborde a visit on Good-Friday; and being fomewhat fatigued upon returning from Verfailles, I defired her to fend to the Traiteur's for a pullet and fallad, as I could not reach my own apartments without some refreshment.

FROGS NEWLY CLASSED.

- " COMMENT, Monsieur, mangez vous la viande le
- " Vendredi Saint!
 - "What, Sir, do you eat meat on Good-Friday?"
 - " I should have no objection to fish, for that mat-
- " ter, if there were any good; carp and tench I
- " have been already furfeited with this Lent; and
- " as to your morue, it can be equalled by nothing
- " but the black broth of the ancients."
 - " Mais il y a d'autres especes de poisson; que pensez
- " vous des anguellis et des grenouilles ?"
 - " But there are other kinds of fish; what think
- " you of eels and frogs?"
 - " Frogs! ha! ha! ha! Excuse me for laughing
- " -This is the first time I ever heard them classed
- " under the head of fish."
 - " Comment! la grenouille c'est bien du poisson, et ille
- es est permisée.
 - " How !-Surely frogs are very good fish, and
- " they are allowed."
- "They may be allowed; but, in this cafe, I
- " should think the penance very rigid, if I were
- " compelled to eat them, though you were to call
- " them wild-fowl .- A frog-feast, to an Englishman,
- " is a very severe fast."

a he care their Hood

THE CASE OF RELIGIOUS SCRUPLES.

THE Traiteur was fent for; but he informed me, he could not possibly serve the table with slesh today, unless I had a certificate under a physician's hand that I was ill.

" Look in my face! ___ Is not my countenance " a fufficient certificate? --- Besides, here is a re-" cipe I had yesterday from a doctor of the Sor-" bonne."

The Traiteur did not understand Latin, but was convinced it was right, by being fo very unintelli-

gible.

The dinner was ferved; Mademoifelle, however, would not touch a bit. She expected a visit from her Confessor that afternoon, to prepare her for her Eafter; and he would certainly deny her absolution, in case she should break her Lent upon so important a day.

" Pray Miss, do you reveal every thing to your " confessor ?"

" Every thing, Sir."

" And what would you fay, if a good customer " were to drop in ?-You would not refuse him?"

" Non, certainement ;-c'est une autre affaire."

" No certainly; -that's another cafe."

Burgundy exhilarates the spirits, after a hearty meal, fucceeding exercise. These causes united, produced a very natural effect; -and as the point in case was une autre affaire-wherefore should I have more religious scruples than Mademoiselle?

The case then stood thus:

·	Deg.	20 20 12 07	Deg.
Religion	6	The Flesh	7
Reason mount in	1210 4±	Appetite	16
Danger		Powers	234
Conscience	W 91-10	Object	53
Character	14	Opportunity	99
10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 1	275	a anasy red assume Transfer or straight	1773
2 15 10 101301	1773	Lilling primary	Logica
sale and mited th	275	A STATE OF	A PART
	-		- TISSING I

Alas! alas! 150; What a balance!

How light are religion, reason, danger, conscience, and even character, when opposed to the slesh, appetite, powers, object, and opportunity!

Pray, Miss Laborde, draw the curtain; for I am

quite ashamed of the conclusion.

Gentle readers, male or female, or both united, how do your pulses beat? Quick, quick, quick—for G—'s fake, draw the curtain too!

THE BLUSH.

Pray, courteous reader, did not you perceive me blush in the last chapter?—I reddened all over.
—I question whether the Traiteur would have taken my word, or even the Latin certificate, for my illness, under such a ruddy complexion; and in this case all the cause would have been prevented: for had not the sowl contained the best of juices,

and promoted the drinking of a bottle of excellent Burgundy,—neither morue nor frogs, though excellent fish, would have produced the dangerous effect.—Oh! how I still blush at the repetition! my very paper is as red as scarlet, and I can write no more upon the subject.

THE RECOVERY OF COMPLEXION.

and our banks or

HAVING taken a turn round the room, and perceived my native pallid hue return, I took my hat, and then my leave, as the critical minute of confession approached; and Miss Laborde had in my opinion an additional peccadillo to disburden her conscience from, though her abstinence was unimpeachable.

THE CONFESSION.

Curiosity, what wilt thou not perform? My defign was, to have retired directly home, and dress;—but meeting with a lusty Friar upon the stairs, a thought occurred to me—" Surely, this man must be framed of different flesh and blood than other

- "mortals, if, when Mademoiselle reveals all her se-
- " crets to him, he can have the resolution to with-
- " ftand fuch an attack upon the fenses."

I returned, and finding a very convenient aperture in the door, planted myfelf to observe the fervour of the penitent's devotion.

How many Ave Marias!——how many prayers! how many ejaculations!

Oh! that I had been a friar, a lusty friar! What felicity within the pale of that holy church!

Heaven! What an accident!

I had always an aversion to wooden beds, from their cracking:—they have often disturbed me from the soft slumbers of sweet repose upon the road, where, in spite of the virtue preached on Sunday—But such an accident surely never before happened!—No carpenters will work on Good-Friday in Paris,—and the gres Financier was to be with Mademoiselle at nine, an hour after confession.

But it is time for me to retire, and leave her to her fate.—Notwithstanding the accident—would I had been a friar, a lusty friar!

THE GUINGUETTE.

I will frankly acknowledge, that, though I never coveted or envied any man his professions or enjoyments, either corporal or mental before, I could not get the *lusty friar* out of my head; and, had not a friend called upon me to see the humours of the Guinguette on Easter Sunday, I verily believe that I might have been mad enough to have changed my teligion to have embraced that order.

Guinguettes are places about the environs of Paris, not unfimilar to White Conduit-house, Bagnage Wells, and the like, in the purlieus of London; with this difference, that instead of tea, petits soupers are given, and a bottle of wine is drank till they are ready. The principal amusement consists of dancing. As these places are chiefly frequented by the Boss-

geoise of Paris, they are reforted to by the greatest number on Sundays, as public dancing, as well as plays and operas, are allowed on that day. This being Easter-Sunday, they were not only very crowded, but much more brilliant than usual, on account of the variety of new clothes constantly exhibited on this day.

LES TAPAGEURS.

These are a species of animals, who from a principle of false honour, and still more ridiculous vanity, fancy they are authorised to disturb the repose and merriment of the citizens of Paris. They generally consist of Mousquetaires and Pages. Being trained from their infancy to the sword, by the time they attain manhood, they are generally proficients in fencing; and upon this superiority in arms, they build their title to insolence and impertinence.

A Guinguette, especially on Sunday, is the certain mart of their abilities: here they display their false wit and false courage, and frequently pass them off for genuine: however, the counterfeits are sometimes detected, and severely punished.

Having, with my friend, taken a feat in the most retired corner of the room, that we might be unobferved spectators of what passed, a couple of Tapageurs presently entered; and having taken a view of the company, they fixed upon a young Jeweller, who was with his Sweetheart, for the object of their prefent ridicule.

The young fellow was dreffed very genteelly, with

a fword, and carried no marks of plebeianism about him. But they knew he was a mechanic; and it is a rule with the Tapageurs, to chastise all such as they call them, when they find them either in dress or company out of their sphere. The young woman was very handsome, and, by the modesty which was depicted in her countenance, was entitled to respect even from the most abandoned. But the Tapageurs consider decency and decorum as vices which a Page or Mousquetaire should never be guilty of, and therefore carefully avoid committing them.

One of these heroes went up to the table where the Jeweller and his mistress were sitting, drinking a glass of wine; and, asking him if his wine was good, without invitation helped himself to a glass: he then pronounced it excellent; and thus continued to serve first his companion, and asterwards himself, till the bottle was emptied.

The young Jeweller bore all these insults with great good temper; and calling for another bottle, told them, he was very proud of the honour of their company; and that, if they could not afford to pay, they were even very welcome to another, or two, at his expence.

- " Comment, Monsieur le Jouaillier, comptez vous que vous n'êtes pas connu-Allez balayer votre boutique,
- " & laissez votre epée chez vous."
 - "What, Mr. Jeweller, do you think you are not
- " known? Go and sweep your shop, and leave
- " your fword at home."
 - " Je le ferai bien," replied the Jeweller, " après
- " que je vous ai corrige pour votre insolence." " That Vol. IV.

"I will readily do, after I have corrected you for your infolence."

They now retired, whilst the Jeweller's mistress fainted away: however, by the help of some harts-horn and water, she recovered herself, just as her lover returned victorious.

The Mousquetaire, vain-gloriously trisling with the Jeweller, whom he judged much inferior in skill, happening to stumble over a stone, was wounded through the body. A surgeon was immediately sent for, who was very doubtful concerning the wound. He was, however, put to bed, and all possible care taken of him.

OF THE JUST DISTRIBUTION OF NATURE.

NATURE is so impartial in the distribution of her gifts to mankind, that she neither overburdens some individuals with her favours, nor overwhelms others with misfortunes; but, by a judicious mixture of good and evil in every creature, none have too much reason to be elated, nor any to despair. For example; to These she gives great riches, with an unquiet mind; to Those, a great share of adversity, with much insensibility. If the first with their wealth possessed the indifference of the needy, they would certainly be too happy; whilst the latter, if they united mental uneasiness with their ill fortune, would, doubtless, be highly deserving of pity.

If then, we weigh the wealth of the one with the indifference of the other—the uneafiness of the former with the misfortunes of the latter—we shall find the balance to be nearly equal. The poor man, insensible of the evils of life, despites the miser, who, whilst he amasses wealth, is miserable at the apprehensions of losing it.

Nor is this observation confined solely to wealth and poverty. Beauty and deformity have each their consolations. The handsome woman looks with contempt on the ill-shapen semale, who, in turn, despises the beautiful idiot, formed only to be gazed upon. The swordsman considers courage and skill in arms as the greatest accomplishments of a gentleman, and sancies his rank entitles him to adulation from the merchant and mechanic; whilst these, on the contrary, maintain industry and trade to be more important objects than the etiquette of courts, or the glory of a campaign. Thus, in every station of life, there is a consolation and solace to be found: and, indeed, no rank is contemptible in itself, whilst the person who fills it, acts in character.

THE APPLICATION.

Had the musqueteer considered this with attention, he certainly might have saved a life which was thrown away for—nothing! A life, that might have been of service to his country, an honour to his family, and a blessing to his friends; but which was now a difgrace to all.

May this Tapageur be hung up in terrorem, as a memento of the folly and vanity of a species of beings, who, it is to be hoped, will soon be extermi-

e

nated from the earth. Such is the earnest prayer of Yorick!

THE OCCASION.

THE misfortunes which befel the unfortunate Mademoiselle Laborde, for her omission of having asked me for the letter to her mistress, struck me so forcibly upon my return from the Guinguette, that I resolved to wait upon that lady the next day with it, and endeavour by what little eloquence I possessed, to induce her to take her fille de chambre once more under her protection.

Whilst I was ruminating upon the most effectual plan of operations, I accidentally strolled into the Tuilleries, and, being somewhat fatigued, seated myself next a lady, who proving very communicative, we presently fell into general conversation, and from general descended to particular: so that without any kind of seeming impropriety, I asked her if she knew Madame Rambouillet.—" Madame Rambouillet." (she repeated)! Cest moi même."

"Good Heaven, faid I, what an accident! You are the very lady I proposed waiting upon to-mor-

" row morning, with a letter I have been fo ne-

" glectful as to keep these two months in my

" pocket."

"Vous êtes Mr. Yorick, donc; et comment est-il arrive que vous n'êtes pas venu me voir?"

Saying this, the rose up, and seizing me by the arm, led me to her coach. I was now preparing to

take leave; but she said with a very imperative tone

"Il faut souper avec moi."

THE TUILLERIES.

I suspected Madame Rambouillet's fudden and abrupt departure from the Gardens was occasioned by a spectacle, or rather a pair of spectacles, which, in a less polished sphere of action, would have been exploded, as erring against all the rules of decent optics.

On the left hand walk from the Louvre is a range of shrubbery that runs parallel to the wall, at about fix feet distance, and which in summer, when the leaves are fully expanded, forms a kind of retreat; behind which, obscenities of any species may be committed, unobserved by the company in the Gardens; but in winter and spring, every thing performed behind this shrubbery is as much exposed as if done in any other part of the Tuilleries.

Having afcertained the topography of this retreat, I shall now point out its uses.

There are two Goddesses, whose numerous votaries consider it as the highest insult to these Divinities to expose the devotions they pay to them; the most recluse retreats, therefore, are constantly chosenfor these oblations. But, by a strange effect of French vivacity, the Parisians forget the seasons of the year; and this being the end of March, there was not a single leaf yet disclosed, to conceal the rites which two devotees of one Goddess were atthis time performing.

1

0

THE MISTAKE.

ALTHOUGH I had supposed this exhibition had shocked the delicacy of Madame Rambouillet so much as to render any longer stay in the Gardens impracticable, I was afterwards thoroughly convinced that French politesse does not extend to such niceties. Her hurry was occasioned by her impatience to ask me a hundred questions, without giving me time to answer one, though sully satisfied with my replies. She accordingly took her leave of Madam de la Garde, at the Great Gate, telling her she should drink chocolate with her to-morrow—and adding, " Jai quelques affaires avec ce Monsieur"—Vous m'excuserez."

THE ATTEMPT.

When I imagined Madame Rambouillet's curiofity had been pretty well gratified, I thought it was a favourable opportunity to plead for Mademoifelle Laborde.

- " Pray, Madam, had not you a chamber-maid
- whom you fent to my apartments for the letter
- " which I have now delivered ?- Does she live
- " with you still?"
 - " Ah, la coquine! Elle a fait bien des faux pas : non,
- " Monsieur, elle est sur le pave même."
 - " Oh, the huffy! she has made many slips; and,
- " Sir, the even walks the ftreets."

This does not look like a reconciliation; I must change my battery.

" Indeed, I am forry to hear it. I hope she is

" not irreclaimable—How came you to part with

" her !"

" Je crains, Monsieur, que vous y aviez un peu

" I fear, Sir, you had some share in it."

"Then, Madam, pray let me plead for her. Re-

" store her to your favour; forget her past errors;

" and I will be bound for her future good beha-

" viour. I have heard her story; and she is to be

" pitied."

Finding I had made some impression upon Madame Rambouillet in her favour, I told her story to the best advantage. She was greatly surprised at the turpitude of her milliner; and in her passion, though a paragon of decency, could not refrain from uttering.

" Ah! la villaine bou-greffe!"

Now was my time: her passions were set on float; her pity began to move; and, if her compassion were once under sail, I hoped I should quickly bring her to anchor in the harbour of Forgivenness. The port was in view, and a favourable gale sprung up.

THE PENITENT.

It is certainly true, there is more joy on earth, as well as in Heaven, at bringing back one strayed sheep, than keeping in order the rest of the fold.

Madame Rambouillet agreed to restore Miss La-

borde to her favour, on condition she would unfold all the misdeeds of her milliner, and depose them before a Commissaire, that she might be dealt with according to law. This she was easily prevailed upon to perform; and Madame la Roche's house was the next day beset by the Archers.

THE BICETRE.

A DEPOSITION upon oath, of a woman's carrying on the profession of a procures, is sufficient to entitle her to a place in the Bicetre. In consequence, therefore, of Mademoiselle Laborde's declaration, Madame la Roche, and three of her pupils, were conducted thither, where I shall leave them to their own reslections, and the Police.

CUL DE SAC DE L'ORATOIRE.

I BEG leave, in this place, to correct a mistake which slipt into the first volume of my Sentimental Journey (p. 71), as it relates to a matter of choronology and geography; in which a Traveller, and particularly a Sentimental one, ought to be very correct. The passage is this:

- " Madame de Rambouillet, after an acquaintance
- " of about fix weeks with her, had done me the ho-
- " nour to take me in her coach about two leagues out
- of town. Of all women, Madame de Rambouil-
- " let is the most correct; and I never wish to see
- one of more virtues and purity of heart. In our
- return back, Madame de Rambouillet desired me

" to pull the cord: Lasked her if she wanted any thing? Rien que pisser, said Madame de Rambouil-

The fact is certain, and therefore remains in itsfull force; but the time when, and the place where, require fome amendment.

It was only one week after I first met her in the Tuilleries; and the circumstance happened in the Cul de Sac de l'Oratoire.

This will also rectify the anachronism of my first acquaintance with Madame de Rambouillet; which should not have been placed till after my return from the South of France.

THE PET EN L'AIR.

THE Pet en l'Air is once more a fashionable dress among the English ladies, and therefore requires no definition; its etymology will be set forth in this chapter.

Madame Pompadour riding through le Cul de Sac de l'Oratoire, the first day she wore this dress (which was invented by her, and had not yet been christened), in company with Mademoiselle la Tour, one of her waiting maids, or rather servile companions, by some accident gave vent to some confined air, according to Hudibras, the natural way. The ludicrousness of the accident occasioned her to burst into a loud laugh, and exclaim, "That shall be the name of my new dress;" and from that time a short sack and petticoat were called a Pet en l'Air.

A fimilarity of circumstances produces a similarity

of sentiments. When Madame de Rambouillet alighted rien que pisser, she was better than her word; and, upon resuming her seat, with a laugh said, "C'est ne pet pas en l'air, mais dans le Cul de Sac de "Poratoire."

Such critical justness, in so light a conceit, must certainly set her judgment in the most favourable point of light; and though the thought might be originally Madame de Pompadour's, this lady's improvement upon it is at least equal to the primitive sentiment.

Three learned doctors of the Sorbonne, being informed of the event, pronounced this sentence.

THE CONCATENATION.

I DARE say the reader was not a little disappointed, upon Mademoiselle Laborde's resuming her story, to find that the concatenation was entirely destroyed, and that no mention was made of her lover the Peruquier, who had proposed a connubial connection in the most honourable and serious way, and who was so well situated in business, and so agreeable a man, that he seemed every way qualified to render the marriage state completely happy.

To own the truth, I did perceive a kind of chasm in this part of her narration; but being unwilling to interrupt her, I let her proceed her own way.

"Pray, Mademoiselle," said I, as we were sitting together at Madame Rambouillet's during her absence, "à propos," (though by-the-by, it was no more à propos than any one thing the most foreign in the

world, that might have been lugged in head and shoulders) " à propos, Miss Laborde; you never told

" me what became of your lover the Peruquier ?"

"Good heavens! no more I did: I quite forgot

" him. I was fo taken up with the Italian Marquis,

" and Lord Spindle, he never one entered my head.

" Poor man! Heigh-ho!"

"What makes you figh and call him poor man?

" I thought he was in very good circumstances."

"Yes, his circumstances were very well, for the

matter of that; but he was very imprudent. He

was twice cited to appear before the company of

"Barber-Surgeons, and mulcted for not being li-

" cenfed; and yet he was fo indifcreet as fet them

" at defiance, and the third time was committed to

" prison, where I believe he still remains.

"What, could not the duchefs his patronefs re-

" lieve him?"

" She did not chose to appear in such an affair

of publicly.—Befides, I believe by this time she had

" pretty well forgot him and his fervices. An Irish

" colonel had for fome time supplied his place so ef-

" fectually, that there were some hopes of an heir

" to that noble family, after her Grace had been

" married eleven years without iffue."

" And fo the poor fellow is to rot in jail, because

" the Irish colonel has so effectually served this noble

" family! Forbid it, Justice! Forbid it, Mercy!"

THE INTERCESSION.

THE next morning having intelligence of the place of confinement of Le Sieur Tournelle, I wrote to the mafter of the company of Barber-Surgeons, proposing to pay all the expences attending his imprisonment, and to find fureties for his never trefpassing again. In this letter I mentioned the Count de B--'s name, to whom I also communicated the affair; and received a very polite answer, in which I was informed, Tournelle's confinement was more owing to his obstinacy, in not submitting to the concessions prescribed him, than to any incapacity of paying the fees, or taking up a license.

I now waited upon Tournelle, whom I found in very good spirits, relying upon the duchess's protection, upon her return from the country, where he had been informed the had refided for fome time past. I had some difficulty at first to convince him of his error in this respect; but when I mentioned to him the Irish colonel, who had been one of his customers, and the other circumstances attending his connections with the duchess; and added, that, to my certain knowledge, she had not been a night abfent from Paris these two months, he lowered his tone, and very fubmissively entreated my intercession.

I then told him the terms upon which I would obtain his liberty, and reimburse all the expences which this affair had occasioned.

This was his marriage with Mademoiselle Laborde. To this he readily confented, faying, the was the only woman he had ever really loved; and that I could not propose to him a more agreeable match; as he certainly should have married her before this time, if he had not been prevented by his confinement.

DOUBTS.

Casuists and theologians will, perhaps, oppose their doctrines to my conduct, and pronounce the part I took in Tournelle's behalf rather Jesuitical.—I had my doubts.

Whether this man may not be happy united to a woman, who though she has been guilty of errors, is conscious of them, and seems perfectly penitent?

Or,

Whether, by informing him of the real state of her conduct, I may not make him miserable, and prevent an union which might make them both contented?

All her public errors had been committed, whilft he was estranged from the world: and ignorance in this respect was to him virtue on her behalf;—But then the powers of Malice—

On eagle's wings immortal feandals fly, Whilst virtuous actions are but born and die.

THE RESOLUTION.

I ACQUAINTED Madame de Rambouillet with all the steps I had taken, and consulted with her which was the most eligible way of proceeding. She said she

would fend for him to dress her; and whilst she was under the operation, she would introduce a conversation, wherein a similar character to Mademoiselle Laborde's should be presented to his opinion; and, if he thought such a woman a proper candidate for matrimony, no intelligence he might afterwards receive from the slanderous world could affect his peace.

THE OPERATION.

HAIR-DRESSING is now fo prevalent all over Europe, and even America (for many an bonest Peruquier has made a voyage to that quarter of the globe), that it does not seem in the least ridiculous for a man, much less a lady, to sit a couple of hours to have their heads tortured with hot irons. Christian charity upon this occasion dictates a prayer, in behalf of the inhabitants of the pole—for burning is a horrid death.

Two hours are nothing. I am absolutely too modest. A French lady would be ashamed to retire from her toilet in three. This surely then was a sufficient period to discuss the matters in point—Madame de Rambouillet's head, and Mademoiselle Laborde's—character.

THE CONVERSATION.

MADAME DE RAMBOUILLET.

Is it possible, then, you could admire a woman after the had been guilty of a faux pas with another man:

Tournelle. That, Madame, would depend entirely on circumstances.

Madame. What circumstances are those?

Tour. First, Whether she had given him the preference by choice; whether she was compelled; or whether necessity had driven her to the deed.

Madame. So then, in either of these cases, you could forgive a woman whom you had once loved!

Tour. Provided her future conduct strongly testified that her fentiments were not contaminated; and that her past behaviour would ferve her as a beacon. to avoid the shoals which so many females split upon.

Madame. What, then, you could forgive her having had a variety of lovers, if you was fatisfied that necessity had compelled her, and that she was perfeetly reclaimed?

Tour. The number, Madame, I think of no confequence in this case: the sentiment and present difposition are the chief objects.

Madame. And could you think of marrying a woman under fuch circumstances?

Tour. If I had ever loved her well enough, to have wedded her, I suppose I should be blind enough to her past failings; and, perhaps, vain enough to think that her future husband might reform her into an excellent wife.

Madame. I approve of your good fense; and, if half the Parisian husbands had reasoned with as much justice towards their wives, I believe there would not be half the number of cuckolds or cuckold-makers. -Bless me! you have burnt off a curl, a capital. curl! What must be done?

Tour. Que Diable! This comes of marriage—But I can foon rectify the deficiency of the outside of a lady's head, be it ever so great.—I will run immediately for my last new invented tete; which, I am sure, Madame, you will approve of.

Madame. " Ah! Monsieur Tournelle, il n'y a pas moyen."

Tour. " N'ayez pas peur—je retournerai dans l'in-

THE MARRIAGE.

I would not have the reader, let him be ever so superstitious, imagine that this accident was any way ominous: for I can assure him, that to this hour I do not know any one thing which hath occurred, that could in any respect be supposed portended by it. As to the marriage, it took place very shortly: I gave away Mademoiselle Laborde, now Madame Tournelle: and there is not a better wise in all Rue St. Honore, or even Renomme.

What can I fay more?

She is pregnant. And, if I am at Paris at the time of the christening, I am to stand godfather; if not, I shall be sponsor by proxy.

N. B. Mons. Tournelle strenuously objected to the clerical claims of cuisage and jambage.—But he did not reside in la Rue Tireboddin.

MYSELF.

Seed to other I has compared agreed

HAVING thus cleanly, honeftly, morally, and almost virtuously, got Mademoiselle Laborde off my hands, I have nobody now to mind but myfelf.

Perhaps the reader may imagine that I should pay some attention to Madame de Rambouillet, the Count de B-, the Marchande de gands d'amour, the Marquis de B***, Monfieur P-, the Farmer General, Madame de G-, Madame de V-, Monsieur D-, the Abbé M-, the Count de Faineant, and all the rest of my Parisian acquaintance. To this I fay, No.

Myfelf-is what I have not for fome months looked into-With this Being I must now converse; leaving the frivolity of petits maitres to be gratified with all their unfubstantial enjoyments—their ideal pleafures.

How stands the great account between me and reason? Some hath been paid, but much more still is due .- A long, long reckoning .- Alas! when shall I ffrike a balance?

O, my Eugenius! when we reflect upon the quick transition of Time, the ridiculous goals of so great a part of the course of life, its short duration, the phantoms we purfue, the shadows that we grasp, I blush to take a view of myself, and would procrastinate a fcrutiny which harrows me at reflection.

VANITY, FOLLY,

How magnificent are your altars! how numerous your votaries! How great your facrifices!

THE VISIT.

When I had got thus far in this moral felf-difquifition, I heard a carriage stop at the door, and looking from the window, perceived the Count de B inquiring for Monsieur Yorick, or Monsieur Sterne. He saw me at the window, and instantly alighted.

He came up stairs, with much seeming satisfaction in his countenance upon finding me at home; he said he had had some difficulty in discovering my place of abode; that nobody knew Monsieur Yorick; and that, had he not luckily met with the celebrated Mr. W——es upon the Pont Neuf, he should never have thought of inquiring for Mr. Sterne; but that Mr. W——es explained to him the ænigma, and that he had ordered his bookseller to bind him immediately, in elegant binding, the volumes of Tristram Shandy, together with his Sermons.

Such a compliment naturally excited me to pay an oblique one to his philanthropy and great erudition, which, however, was foon melted down into politics. Mr. W—es, his partizans and opponents, furnished us with matter of conversation for near an hour; in which the Count displayed great judgment, and a very extensive knowledge of the

constitution, laws, and customs of England; and appeared perfectly well acquainted with all the celebrated political characters of the age.

"But, after all, said the Count, this is not the

" fubject of my visit. Monsieur de L., with

" the assistance of the Abbé T-, has made very

" free with the Marquis de M-, in a pamphlet

" handed about. Now," continued he, " I have

" written an answer to it, in which I have the va-

" nity to think I have fairly retorted the argument,

" as well as the raillery upon him; and I wanted to

" confult with you upon a proper device by way of

" frontispiece.

" My conceit is an elephant learning to dance up" on the flack-rope, being taught by a monkey."

THE OBJECTION.

- " Monsieur le Comte," faid I, " fince you do me
- " the honour to confult me upon the occasion, I
- " hope you will not be offended at my fpeaking
- " without referve."
 - " By no means," replied he.
 - " Why, Monfieur le Comte, the thought is good;
- " but, pardonnez moi, it is not new."
 - " Not new! where is it to be met with?"

AN ANECDOTE OF THE LATE DUCHESS OF MARLBOROUGH.

- " LORD GRIMSTONE, when at school, about the age
- ss of thirteen, wrote a comedy, called the Lawyer's

". Fortune. This production was fo far from pof-" fessing any dramatic merit, that it contained scarce " any thing but palpable inconfiftencies; however, " when the very juvenile years of the author are " confidered, and that the publication of it was " probably owing to the partiality of parents in the " gratification of a childish vanity; and when it is " also considered, that/at a mature time of life, the " author himself, upon a review of it, becoming " fensible of its imperfections, took every possible " means to call in the impression, and, if possible, or prevent so indifferent a performance standing forth " in evidence against even his childish talents; such " an error feemed, to all impartial people, fuffi-" ciently apologized for; and indeed the feverer " critics are less to be blamed than a certain lady, " who called it forth from obscurity. This was the " late Sarah Duchess of Marlborough, who, in the " course of an opposition which she thought pro-" per to make to this gentleman, in an election for " members of parliament, where he stood a candi-" date, caused a large impression of this play to be " printed at her own expence, and to be distributed " among the electors, with a frontispiece, convey-" ing a reflection on his lordship's understanding. " The device was, an elephant dancing on a flack " rope. This gentleman, nevertheless, carried his " election, in despite of this attempt to make him " ridiculous in the eyes of his constituents."

THE MONKEY.

" FORT bien, Monfieier, mais ou eft le finge?"

ency and of prop the Contract

" Very well, Sir, but where is the monkey?"

" Oh! I give up the monkey, Monsieur le Comte,

" though there was fomething very like one in the

" back ground."

CONVICTION.

THERE is nothing more difficult than to convince a Frenchman of a mistake, especially when his wit or judgment seems to be called in question; so that, though the Comte de B—— was a very accomplished gentleman, still he had so much of the Frenchman in him, that I saw him redden, as soon as I mentioned the old duches's allegorical frontispiece; and I could find he would willingly have purchased all the dispersed copies of the Lawyer's Fortune, at a higher price than Lord Grimstone, to have secured to himself the merit of novelty.

POLITESSE.

However, the Count preserved every possible external mark of politesse; and seemed pleased with a hint I gave him to improve his plate; he insisted on my eating soup with him the very next day, but added,—" Vous me ferrez un plaisir tres singulier, " de ne mentionner a personne l'idée que vous m'avez donnée a l'egard de cette planche."

"You will, faid he, confer a fingular pleasure on me, if you mention to no one the hint you gave me concerning this plate."

I promised him I would not.

For this reason I suppressed it here; though perhaps I might thereby lay claim to some Hogarthian merit—and it might have served as a very proper frontispiece to these sour volumes of Sentimental Travels.

But Yorick's word is no jest.

CURIOSITY.

Curiosity has been the fource of human mifery. What a price did Eve pay for it? What a price is every day paid for it by the human race? It may be divided into two classes: The first is, the desire of being acquainted with past times by the means of history, of discovering the secrets of nature, fathoming the depths of science, and such like laudable pursuits. This class of curiosity cannot be too strenuously and constantly preserved and excited, as, by an acquaintance with the past, we learn how to behave upon occasions that offer; for, as Cicero says, "Nescire quod antequam natus esses actum est, id semper "esse puerum."

The fecond class of curiofity, is an inquisitiveness after the business and pursuits of other people; and it is this kind of curiofity which must always be condemned.

The ancient inhabitants of Crete enacted laws, whereby they were forbidden, on pain of being pub-

licly whipt, ever to inquire of a foreigner who he was, from whence he came, or what was his business; and those who answered such questions were deprived of the use of fire and water. The reason they assigned for enacting this law was, that men, by not interfering with the business of others, might the better attend to their own.

Good Heaven! if fuch a law were in force in Europe, and particularly in Paris; which is the centre of curiosity, how much more would the curiosity of the Parisians be excited by the displaying of those charms, which indeed the ladies do not take much pains to hide, but which they would be greatly mortised to have thus publicly exposed and castigated! Not that they would be destitute of male companions in these perambulations; for I believe the petits maitres in this city are the greatest gossips on earth.

These curious imperinents seem to have no ideas of their own, or which they have borrowed from books; all their knowledge may be said to consist in their neighbours actions; and whilst they repeat what they have learnt, by way of censure, forget the ridiculous and infamous character they then appear in.

Plutarch and Pliny have both written encomiums upon Marcus Pontius, a Roman, who never had the curiosity to inquire about what passed at Rome, nor in the houses of his nearest neighbours. But this is a singular example, which will never be imitated, whilst politics, and news of every species, seem to engross the sole attention of mankind.

THE CRITICISM.

I am aware that the Snarlers will immediately be let loofe upon me.—" So, Mr. Yorick, you would "fuppress all curiosity, all thirst of knowledge, ex" cept what may immediately come under the head

" of science.—Who the p-x then would read

" your works ?"

Answer—There would then be nothing else read, as they contain the essence of learning, the depth of science, and the ne plus ultra of genius.

THE APPLICATION.

I shall now fet forth my reasons for having such an objection to Parisian curiosity in particular.

On the same floor with me dwelt a man, who had the appearance of an officer: he was at the gate when the Count de B—— inquired for me, by two different names. They were both foreign to his ear and his understanding, and this was sufficient to excite his curiosity. He popped his head into every coffeehouse in Paris, to gain intelligence concerning me: what he there learned respecting me, he added to his former ænigmatical account, in order, as poisons expel poisons, to extract more venom out of my character.

In every coffeehouse in Paris, is posted a political Lion, or court-spy, who reports every thing that falls within his observation, which he thinks will please the ministry, or lead to any discoveries. My name being thus handed about, there were no less than thirty-two different accounts concerning me, the next morning, upon the Duke de C—'s bureau, all concluding that I was a dangerous person.

I that day paid a visit to the Count de B—, with whom I also dined. During my absence, my lodgings were searched, all my papers seized, and a lettre de cachet was waiting for me at my return.

PROVIDENCE.

DARK and intricate are the ways of Providence!— Short-fighted mortals, it were not fitting you should pry into futurity; or could ye, the knowledge of events hereaster, so far from accelerating your happiness, would but increase your misery.

With what spirits did I dress to wait upon the Count! With what an air of cheerfulness and satisfaction did I step into the coach, and order the Cocher to drive to his hotel! Little did I think, at that very moment the hand of the minister was subscribing to my sate.

The Count de B— met me with the greatest politeness; and told me as a secret, that the Duke de C—I had highly applauded my conceit. "He is to "dine here."—Scarce had he uttered these words, before the minister appeared. The Count introduced me to the Duke; but I perceived a reserve and coyness in his address, which I had never before observed in a Frenchman.

They retired for some time. The Count returned and asked me several questions, which I answered Vol. IV.

with my usual frankness. They were out of the common road; but I thought he was entitled to an explication at your explication at your explication at your explication.

In about a quarter of an hour, the Duke returned with the Count; when there was a ferenity and openness in the minister's countenance, to which it had been quite estranged before. The company increased, when the conversation was general, sprightly, and agreeable.

MY RETURN. ons and one of

man's perfou nor proporty are late, let him he ever

No fooner had my coach stopped at the gate than my host came running out to tell me, if I was not inclined to lie in the Bastile, to drive away as fast as I could. Surprised at this intimation, I desired him to get into the coach, and we drove round several streets; when he informed me of all that had happened.

"Good G-d! is this possible!--when I din-"ed this very day with the Duke de C-l, and have

" not left him half an hour !-Ah! the mystery is

" explained :---it is certain that an honest man

" could not be guilty of fuch diffimulation; and

" I will lie to-night in my old lodgings."

" Pour l'amour de Dieu, ne retournez pas."

"What have I to fear? I trust in the justness and

"the uprightness of my intentions."

Saying this, I returned to my hotel, where, when I had alighted, I found all my papers fent back with this short note from the Count.

- Vous avez des ennemis; mais n'ayez pas peun su
- on voit que vous êtes un honnete homme? or commos
- "You have enemies; but be not afraid: it is of perceived that you are an honest man." nods il

readoute of A FAREWELL TO PARIS. " Standard

ed with the Count when there was a ferenity and

had been quite effranced before. The company is HAD not this last proceeding given me much difgust to living under a government where neither a man's person nor property are safe, let him be ever fo innocent; and where, had it not been for a mere accident, I might have languished out the remainder of my days in a loathfome dungeon; I fay, Eugenius, had not this confideration prevailed, the letter which I received from thee, wherein the cause of protracting your journey, your fevere illness, was fo strongly depicted, would not have let me remain one day longer in the paradife of coquets, the elyfium of petits-maîtres, and the centre of frivolity.

I packed up my little baggage, wrote a complimentary letter to the Count de B-, another to Madame de Rambouillet, and fet out that very evening for Calais.

THE POST-CHAISE.

I HAD no fooner got into my post-chaife, than I began to confider the advantages of my present journey, the plan I had proposed, and how far I had compafied it. gracing vin the himself about the

"They order this matter better in France." This affertion produced my voyage. I was piqued to have it doubted, whether I was authorifed to make it, and was refolved to be convinced by occular demonstration

The reader's curiofity hath, I dare fay, though an Englishman, been upon the tenter-hooks of impatience all this while, to know what this matter was, and whether it really was ordered better in France.

It is time he should be fatisfied.

The subject in debate was the inconvenience of drinking healths whilst at meals: and toasts afterwards: and I carelessly said, upon what I thought good information, "They order this matter better in France."

"HEALTHS ARE ABOLISHED, AND TOASTS NEVER "WERE ADOPTED."

So far I was right: fo far I have compassed the design for my voyage.

But whether this was tant mieux, or tant pis, notwithstanding my thorough knowledge, at present, in the precise meaning of these two expressions in the French dialect, I shall leave the reader to determine.

CHANTILLY.

By the time I had run over these observations and reflections, we (that is, the two horses first, the postillion and myself, for I had no other companions) had got to this delightful retreat of the Prince of Conde.

This chateau is considered by connoisseurs in architecture to be one of the most perfect structures of the kind. The apartments are sumptuous, and

can be surpassed by nothing but the furniture. The gardens are finely laid out, and very happily disposed. Upon the whole, this is one of the most elegant and convenient spots in all France, as well from its vicinity to the capital, as from its being so agreeably intersected with water.

We did not change horses here; but my curiosity, from the accounts I had heard of this seat, induced me to stop and take a survey of it; a circumstance I lamented having omitted in my way to Paris: and the gratification I received, amply repaid the small expence it had occasioned me.

AMIENS.

Nothing very material occurred to me till we arrived at this city; " nor did any thing very import" ant happen then," the reader will probably pronounce.

I arrived here about one o'clock, and finding a keen appetite strongly prompt to inquire after dinner, I asked my host what he could speedily previde me.

- " Tout ce que vous voulez."
- " Every thing you pleafe."

A very comprehensive bill of fare.

- " But what have you got in the house?"
- " Tout ce que vous voulez."
- " Have you any partridges?"
- " Non."
- "Any woodcocks?"
- " Non."

- Any ducks? " agent and od blue w tears was
- eithertrum toot at Calain, till he was rest. non au
 - " Any pullets?"
- " Non, Monfieur, qui font propres a manger."
- No Sir, none that are fit for eating."
- "Then you may as well not have them for a man "who is riding post."

CAFE SUMMERCHIES HELL

broat od oj ton palier

- " Any fish ?"
- " Point de tout aujourd' bui."
- " None to-day." w 20042 h wa lot not part
- "What the p-x then does every thing confift
 - " Des coutelets de mouton a la Maintenon."
 - " Mutton chops with Maintenon fauce."
- "In the name of Famine, let's have them, good
- " Mr. Bonniface."

The conceit was lost upon him, for two reasons; first, he did not understand English; and, secondly, if he had, without knowing the character in the play, he never could have conceived, that his meagre carcass could convey the least idea of such a name.

THE HUE AND CRY.

It is a dangerous thing for a man, especially an Englishman, to set his mind upon a good meal, when he travels in France. If he can put up with an omelette, soup-meagre, or a fricasse of frogs, which are in great plenty, he need entertain no apprehensions of starving: but if his ideas should be engrossed with a buttock or a sirloin of beef, alas! alas!

how great would be his disappointment, from his first setting foot at Calais, till he was ready to embark at Marseilles!

My disappointment was still greater; for, though I had reduced all my pretensions to eating to a couple of mutton chops, after having my imagination raised to whatever I could think of, still these very chops were not to be found. A scrap of mutton, of about two pounds, on which my landlord had built all his foundation for good eating was vanished.

" Que diable, ou est le mouton?"

"What the d-l is become of the mutton?"

Et pest f-tre ou est mouton?

[Untranslateable.]

Every corner of the kitchen, every creek of the pantry was fearched,—but no mutton was to be found.

THE DISCOVERY.

AT length, when I was upon the point of refuming my chaife, and deferring the gratification of my appetite to the next post, Monsieur l'Hote had sound the house-dog in possession of all our provisions, in the dust-hole: he had already gnawed one half; but as there remained a sufficient quantity for my coute-lets de Maintenon, I did not object to its being dressed, that the poor animal might escape the punishment with which he was so severely threatened.

comelettet foup-mearie, or a bicaffee of trops, which

Nous of forming but if his ideas flouid be engroll

Smugglers, benkrubts, and includes The incores twarm with ALLIVABBA.

A HUNGRY traveller and a disappointed stomach never think the horses drive fast enough. Depechez, depechez.

" Oui Monfeigneur,"-Cric-crac-crac.

The postillions in France seem to have the exclu-Eve privilege of cracking of whips; which they perform so very expertly, that it supplies all the use of a horn, blown by our post boys upon their arrival at a post house.

Crac-crac-crac.

And the horses were ready,—but halt! I've not dined.

Thank Heaven for meeting with an excellent duck, and a very good bottle of Burgundy! Now I can continue my journey as fast as you will.

Suppose I were to take a nap?

"Depend upon it, Mr. Yorick, the witlings will "pronounce you have been napping ever fince you left Paris."

Why, then, it is but continuing, if they do not fnarl too loud.

BOULOGNE SUR MER.

Surely I have got into England without croffing the fea! How many of my countrymen! What charms can this place have so peculiarly superior to all the other fea-ports in France?

This question I put to my host, who was an Irishman—" Its vicinity to England."

Smugglers, bankrupts, and infolvents! The ftreets fwarm with them.

"Do they pay well?"

" And can you afford to give them credit after-" wards?"

" No; but there are so many fresh recruits who " are fleeced by their countrymen, as foon as they

" come over, that we can venture to trust them in

" a dearth of bankruptcies."

Heavens! the needy preying upon the miserable! Or more likely-

The delinquent and felonious traveller, Sucking the last drops of vital blood From the unfortunate and innocent traveller. Close the scene-Humanity cannot sustain it. The post-chaise this instant.

CALAIS.

ONCE MORE.

Well, Monsieur Dessein, you fold me a bargain; -but I forgive you.

" En honneur, Monsieur, je refusois deux louis de " plus le meme jour."

Modest! for an innkeeper.

" When does the packet sail for England?"

" Ce soir Monsieur."

charms can this place have "Then take me a place, and let me have a couple of bottles of your best Burgundy,"

" Its vicinity to England"

Adieu! oh France!—but, alas! alas! the Remise calls fresh to mind every circumstance that—

Heigh! ho!

Six, a shilling a mile, a very barling a shilling

Love, Love, these are thy victories! these thy trophies!

THE SEA.

A DEAD, dead calm!

Mademoiselle Latouche very ill-the sea an excellent emetic.

- " Pray, Mademoiselle, do not stand upon cere-"mony."
- "Non, Monsieur, c'est ce que je ne fais jamais, dans des cas pereils."
- "So I perceive—but—but"—Well I had a narrow escape. So I will pay her no more compliments till we get ashore.

A fresh breeze brings us into harbour.

DOVER.

Every traveller who ever touched here, and afterwards thought proper to blot paper, has given such descriptive ideas of this place, that I shall refer my readers to them and Shakspeare for a poetical description of it.

"Sir, you may go in a post-chaise with another gentleman as cheap as in the stage."

This my landlord informed me at the King's Head.

"Why then I have no kind of objection."

me but to plead to arongly in

Adicul, oh France !- but, alas data belie Renner

"Sir, a shilling a mile, a very bad road—nobody can afford to run a chaise for less, and we get no-

" thing by it then."

"Why this is a most arrant imposition-Mr.

"What's-his-name has deceived me-and if there

" be any redress in law, I'll have it."

"So will I," faid my fellow-traveller.—He was a lawyer.

THE HIGHWAYMAN.

We had not travelled far from this celebrated city before we were attacked by a highwayman. My fellow-traveller was disposed to contend with him; and though he trembled every joint, whilst he ushered his imaginary courage to his aid, he continued talking of the poltroonery of two travellers submitting to a single highwayman.

In answer to this, I told him the contents of my purse were but very trisling; and that if I could reach London, it would accomplish the full design of my present sinances; that I should therefore take two guineas out of my purse, not for the robber, but for myself. "A man," continued I, "who "risks his life, his future peace of mind, and per-

- " haps the existence of a wife and family, upon
- " fuch a bufiness, though illegal, deserves at least
- " the compassion of those who can spare a trisle."
 - "Tis what the happy to the unhappy owe."
 - "You furprise me, Sir, to plead so strongly in

favour of a highwayman.—An Old Bailey Cour-

Without a fee," I replied.

By this time the highwayman had made his demand in form; and fear, enforced by the light of a pistol, operated what pity or compassion would never have effected:—he gave up with a tremulous hand a purse which seemed to contain a considerable sum, when charity might have preserved the far greater part by a merciful and benevolent allowance.

You are no Sentimental Traveller, Sir, I fee."

" No,—(in a faultering voice) I never was so ter-" rified in my life."

"More fo, I imagine, than he who ventured a-"gainst fo many chances, the Law, our Contention,

" our Poverty."

He fighed .-

I pitied and despised him, and we conversed no more till we reached the metropolis.

LONDON.

On! my dear Eugenius, I fly to your arms!—let me embrace the dearest of friends!

How happy I am to find you recovered!—Fortune hath repaid me too abundantly!

MAN.

What a strange machine is man, framed with such nice mechanism by Nature's hand, that every element impedes his perfect motion! Now the vi-

bration of the heart is too much propelled by heat now cold thivers every fibre. Where's the just medium! Tell me, philosopher, and I will own thy By this time the highwayman had managhalwork

My fpirits fail-my head fwims.

To reft toreft. or one lade berered loffig

I cannot fleep—a book may perhaps amuse. Can it divert at this fad hour?

I will indulge my melancholy.

After having read Hervey's meditations, I fell into a flumber, and by degrees a dream fo ftrongly operated, that I thought I was no longer in a state of nature, but a kind of auditor to a dialogue that took place between my Soul and Body; which, as it made a very strong impression on me, I can repeat pretty correctly.

on believings aw A VISION. Iglab and being I

He fighed.

more till we read

DIALOGUE BETWEEN MY SOUL AND MY BODY.

BODY.

No!-never-never-will I submit to the caprices of thee, Soul! What, yield to thee that fovereignty which I have preserved over thee for such a fuccession of years? After thou hast so implicitly obeyed my laws, shall I submit to thine, which forbid me the use of all that gives me pleasure, and compel me to embrace what I hold in the utmost abhorrence? This shall never be; thou shalt never have the fatisfaction to find, that at the end of my career, I adopt thy visions for rules of conduct.

How !-- acknowledge, tamely acknowledge my flave to be my master, and yield to thy laws, who, from thine infancy, gavest up all pretentions to the enforcing of them! Ungrateful wretch after thou hast partaken with me of the sweetest pleasures, thou wouldest at prefent testify thy acknowledgment, by depriving me of the enjoyments of life, in order to relieve thee from thy panics and terrors. Is this the gratitude thou owest me, to undertake the destruction of that dwelling, in which thou hast been lodged fo many years, and to acquit thy rent with tears, fighs, folitude, mortification, contempt, and in a word chaftise me in every sensible part? No-I will oppose thee with all my strength; and I will purfue, as usual, the gratification of my fenses, in despite of thee and all thy misanthropy. But-ah! my foul appears-and I must listen, even against my

SOUL.

Thou wretched mass! bag of earth! pasture of worms! itinerant sink! horrid carcass! the abode of serpents, and the retreat of toads! darest thou to oppose the laws which I dictate to thee, for the short time which we shall now remain together, after having, by a fatal complaisance allowed thee, for such a length of time, all that thy infamous desires could crave? Art thou most ungrateful, or most criminal? Thou now refusest me a few tears, after having afforded thee, for such series of years, innumerable delights. But, alas! vain and imaginary is all terrestrial felicity! Can'st thou deny a few sighs, after

fo much joy; a useful solitude, after such a long and scandalous commerce with the world; some mortifications, after myriads of such vain delights; some little contempt, after so much pride; in a word, a state of repentance, so short as will be our union, for so many years of idle or vitious gratification, and of which I must one day give an account to the sovereign Judge?

Thou contemptible rebel! thou blind veffel of clay and dirt! thou, by thy disobedience, art as unworthy of my care, as I am of mercy, by my past inconsiderate partiality for thee. But mine eyes are now open: I perceive the absolute power I ought to have had over thee, and I will now exercise it. Wherefore no longer oppose my mandates; and henceforward expect nothing from me in this world but affliction. I command thee to fubmit with patience, as thou canst not, from thy nature, do it with pleasure, to the keenest anguish of this life. By thy present tears, I will endeavour to purge away the foul stains of thy past actions-Thy prefent humility may obliterate the remembrance of thy former vanity.-Have not thy works tended to the corruption of the age? to the depravity of the morals of the rifing generation ?----What recompense canst thou offer ?- Not thy religious discourses; they are but a fmall counterpoife, and read but by

AWAKE.

HERE a noise in the street awoke me; and I was glad to find this was only a vision: it however ope-

rated fo strongly upon my mind, that, added to my present weakness, I was scarce able to support the remembrance of it.

I saw, but too clearly saw, the justness of the reasoning of my Soul, even in sleep. What a wretch am I!—how have I misapplied those talents that Nature destined for superior uses!—Vile dauber of paper!

Oh my brain !- Eugenius ! my brain !

The grim Tyrant now in earnest seizes me so violently by the throat, that my friend Eugenius can scarce hear me cry across the table!

THE CATASTROPHE.

He's gone! for ever gone *!

Poor Yorick! he was a fellow of infinite jest! of most excellent fancy!—Where be your gibes now?—your slashes of merriment, that were wont to fet the table on a roar?—not one now—quite chop-fallen!

Alas! alas! alas! poor Yorick.

This, with the spontaneous slood of friendship, your Eugenius sighs.

* Mr. Sterne died in March 1768, foon after the publication of the two volumes of his Sentimental Journey.

END OF THE FOURTH VOLUME.



A few parts of the state of the The transfer was a first than the property of the same Last to fair plat our profit is a secretary with the Daniel State of the State of th